Mr Speer.
— Open —
Dec. 27th 1907.

# NORTH INDIA BOOK.

Doc.
S742
N86
v.2

Library of The Theological Seminary
PRINCETON · NEW JERSEY

FROM THE LIBRARY OF
ROBERT ELLIOTT SPEER

BIG
T
Letter Copying Book
EVERY ONE GUARANTEED

Folio
Doc
.S742
N86
v.2

R. E. Speer.
Letters: North India missions,
v. 2. December 27, 1909 to November
13, 1911.

Appropriations for North India Mission - 39. 227.

| | |
|---|---|
| Fatehgarh. — | 39 |
| General Treasure — | 42 |
| Saharanpur — | 43. |
| Mainpuri — | 44. 236. |
| Landour. — | 46. |
| Jhansi. — | 47. 234. |
| Gwalior — | 49. 233. |
| ~~Fateh~~ Fatehpur — | 50 231. 232. |
| Etawah. — | 52. 230. |
| Etah — | 53. 229. |
| Cawnpore — | 56. 228. |
| Allahabad. — | 57. 227. |

Summary for North India Mission — 61.

| | |
|---|---|
| Landour. — | 235. |
| Ash Rev J. W. | 307. |
| Avey Mr H. T. | 319. 338. 353. |

Bandy. Rev. C. H. 128.348.
Bembower Mr W. 243,335.

Carleton Mr M. B.

175.

Dunbar Mr G.

314.340.

~~Ed~~ Ewing Dr. A. H.

Ewing Rev A. H.

Eldredge Mr Mark.

19.21.26.91. (See P. 474 of China Book)

136.156 209, 239. 281 343. 379.

~~209~~,

217.

Gillam Rev. S. M. 25. 159. 181. 183. 214. 218. 321. 336. 357.

Griffith Miss M. E. 296

Higginbottom Mr. Sam. 85. 139 167. 171. 185-6-7. 188. 196. 207. 216. 222
223. 246
Hemphill Rev. W. L. 107. 176. 310. 331. 373.
Hezlep. Rev W. W. 173. 180.
Horrow Miss M. 300.
Hunter Mr S. A. 303 368.
Holcomb Rev J. F. 312. 359.

India Mission 252

Johnson. Rev. W. F.

87. 106. 134. 168. 172. 182. 242. 244. 273.

Keach, Miss E. L. 271.

Lucas Jhr. J. J. 22. 75. 89. 152. 266. 326. 366.

Lawrence, Geoff. H. 109, 129. 133. 135 140. ~~140~~. 184

Lovett Miss Mary. 225. 248. 272, 351. 353. 356.

~~Lundon~~.

| | |
|---|---|
| North India Mission | 7 |
| Mathieson Rev. C. H. | 20.36.84. |
| Mitchell Rev. W. J. | 88.160. |
| Morrow Miss Margaret. | 112. |

27.M.163.269.361.

North India Mission
Noble, Dr M. R
North India Mission

7-28.30.68, 113, 130, 141 190. 201. 205. 237.
206.
382.

Punjab Mission + North Indian Mission - 90.113.

Kerchti, Miss L. B.

132 - 293.

Smith Pur. R.C.

Swezey Dr S.E.

24. 114. 82. 90. 126. 285 371.

304.

Woodsmall. Miss Helen. 197.

Young. Dr Annie 165.299

[illegible], 1908.

Miss Mary Fullerton,

Fatehgarh, INDIA.

My dear Miss Fullerton:

I do thank you heartily for your good [illegible] December 4th, enclosing your last annual report. I had been back about a month from South America when it came. I am sorry I am having to go away again now, and did not want to go without acknowledging your note. I engaged, about two years ago, to go to Scotland this Winter to give the Duff Missionary Lectures, and since the Edinburgh Conference has matured, to help in a series of meetings throughout the cities of Scotland, preliminary to the Conference. I expect to sail on January 5th and to be back the first week in March. Dr. Fulton will resume the correspondence while I [illegible].

I am glad the new missionaries have made so good an impression, and only wish [illegible] who could be sent at once. It is appalling to think of the difficulty we are having in finding women doctors, and as I have said in my letter to the Mission, we learn that other Boards are having the same difficulty. The only one we found the last year to go out has proved a great disappointment, and yet she was, I think, appointed after two of the experienced women from the field to which she was going had met her and come to know her fairly well. As a doctor she proved to be a genius, but with no faintest notion of what it was to be a missionary.

The Quadrennial Convention of the Student Volunteer Movement is to be held in Rochester at New Years time, and we are hoping that that may result in a large number of good missionary candidates.

I shall be sending you shortly, as soon as they come from the printer, a copy of my report to the Mission South America. You doubtless know something of the conditions there, but until one has gone to and studied the field he can

[illegible]

[illegible] real fun. I [illegible] to be seen whether the [illegible] the qualities out of which as much [illegible] [illegible] ing [illegible] ear [illegible].

[illegible] are both very well, and with ever warm regard and [illegible] for the newyear, I am

Your [illegible] friend,

[illegible]

December 23rd, 1901.

To the North India Mission,

My dear Friends:

The Minutes of the Fifty-first Annual Meeting have been duly received, and were laid before the Board at the first opportunity, namely, at the meeting yesterday. I think that all the items calling for the special action of the Board, which were not many, were passed upon as follows:

"It was voted that the Rev. A.H.Ewing, of the North India Mission be granted a year with the leave of absence, at his expense to the Board, dating from April 15, 1902, in order that he may visit the Edinburgh Conference, the Mission having endorsed the request."

"It was voted that the Board authorize the attorney of the Board in the North India Mission to sell the church property at Etawah to the Government, on condition that another satisfactory site be granted to the Mission."

"It was voted that the resignation of the Rev. C.H.Mattison, of the North India Mission be accepted, and that he be given four months receiving allowance, with the understanding that if he does not obtain work within that time, the question of further extension will be taken up.

The Board heard with great regret of the resignation of Mr. Mattison. It did not seem necessary to say anything more to the Board regarding it than merely to report its receipt. We are very sorry that the Mission loses another man when the work is so pressing and the need of men adapted to the field is so great, but our conviction agrees with that of the Mission, - that the only course which is just to the work and kind to the worker is the course of truth, and as in the case of Mr. Allison and Mr. Mattison, the Mission has done right in following the careful and prayerful conviction. We recognize how much more this is in the case of men who have our respect and affection. I am very sorry both on Mr. Mattison's account and on account of the Mission and the work, but I think that it may be guided aright as to his future course, and that the right man may be guided to be reinforce the Mission's work.

With reference to the home allowance in the case of Mr. Mattison, the Board felt that it should depart from the general practice of the past.

North India Mission - 2.

It has never taken the view that missionaries from India were entitled, save on the basis of the climatic conditions determining the time of leaving and returning to the field, to a longer furlough thanmissionaries from other fields, so that even if the full furlough were to be provided in the case of a missionary leaving the service, it would be a furlough not for sixteen months, but for twelve. The Board has always held, however, that a full furlough and home allowance bore a double significance, - that it looked both backward and forward; that it was intended to provide rest after work done, and a time of refreshment for accumulation of resources for work to be done on the field, and that where it was not contemplated that missionaries should return to the field, the obligations of the Church in the matter of furlough and home allowance involved only provision for such rest as the missionary might need after some years on the field before taking up work at home. Inasmuch as Mr. Mathison will not be returning to India in connection with the Board, the Board feels that the obligations of the Church in the matter of furlough are not what they would be if he were returning. The Board feels, accordingly, to provide a nothing allowance, payable at once upon Mr. Mathison's return, equivalent to four months' home allowance, with the understanding that if he cannot find work within that time, the question of the necessity of any further provision can be considered.

I have spoken to Mrs. Maloney Wood with reference to the resolution of the Mission, making it the duty of the Secretary to send each year, not later than February, to the editor of the Prayer Book, a list of corrections and changes required to bring the book up to date. Mrs. Wood says that it might be better if the Secretary would substitute June or July for February, inasmuch as the Prayer Book is sent to the press about the middle of August.

The action of the Mission with reference to the proposed University at Serampore was reported to the Board, together with the action of the Bengal Mission, which was of a different tenor, as follows:

"Resolved, that this Mission does not see its way to make any recommendation regarding the proposed Christian University at Serampore, because

1. It is not convinced of the reality of demand for the introduction of a system of theological degrees in India.

North India Mission - 3.

2. "The Christian students of the Punjab can be much better served in their preparation for Christian work by our Board schools and colleges than by any conceivable course of training in a foreign province."

We have not heard [illegible] enterprised since Dr. [illegible] return to India, and understand that little or nothing was [illegible] in the way of financial aid in America. We understand that no further action on the part of our Board is called for, unless there are some further developments which may be reported by the promoters of the enterprise.

The request of the Mission for grants for the presbyteries at the rate of Rs. 1/8. to Rs. 1/ contributed by the presbyteries, will be passed upon in connection with the estimates for the next year, in which the approximate amounts have been entered.

The action of the Mission with reference to the time of the arrival of the new missionaries on the field is well taken. I have been informed that the delay this year was due to the inability of the new missionaries to get away in time, but special attention will be given to the matter. It is clearly recognized here, as it is pointed out in the Mission action, that it is in the highest degree [illegible] that new missionaries should arrive in time to be present at the Mission Meeting.

Mr. Mitchell's paper regarding the employment of non-Christian teachers in Mission Schools has been received and copies have been made, of which one has been sent to Mr. Severance, who is, as you know, deeply interested in this question. [illegible] interested Mr. Iffe [illegible] a paper in behalf of the Punjab, but this paper has not yet been received. I think the Board will be glad to have the opinions of Mr. Mitchell's [illegible], opinions on the following questions: (1) [illegible] and [illegible] teachers are now employed in the different classes of schools, - Girls' Schools, Schools for Christians, [illegible] and Mohammedan Schools ? (2) How much would it cost to replace the non-Christian teachers with Christian teachers ? (3) If the additional money necessary were available, could the change be made immediately, and if not, how rapidly could it be made ? And (4) Are the present Christian teachers invariably

North India Mission. - 4.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] will be filled with the [illegible] as they may be presented, and when the Bill policies are in, the matter will be considered afresh by the Board.

The resolution of the Mission with reference to the possibility that [illegible] in [illegible] of the Mission [illegible] College [illegible]. [illegible] understand that any action that may be necessary on the part of the Board at any time will be called for by proper intimation from the Mission in connection with the annual estimates.

With regard to the action of the Mission on the subject of annuities for teachers, does the resolution adopted by the Mission cover the case of men who comply with the condition as to purchasing and maintaining equal benefits for their lives [illegible] purchased by the Mission and the leave the service of the Mission before they reach the age of fifty-five ? The resolution provides that in case [illegible] purchase and maintain equal benefits for [illegible], the policy may be retained [illegible] school if [illegible] they reach the age of fifty-five. [illegible] beneficiary [illegible] equal benefits [illegible] be [illegible] before the age of fifty-five, who holds the annuity ?

The earnest request of the Mission for reinforcements has been carefully [illegible] for new workers. [illegible] for a doctor for the Sara Seward Hospital. [illegible] women doctors are also urgently needed, but we have been unable to find none, and learn that other Boards are in the same predicament. We are hoping that the [illegible] Conference, to be held in Rochester those coming holidays, may

yield some candidates qualified for such positions.

In connection with the two resolutions of the Mission with regard to the Famine Orphan Fund, I am sorry to have to report the following resolution of the Board:

"A report was made to the Board of the condition of the Indian Famine Orphan Fund, showing a balance to the credit of the fund of $416.35, with a further balance transferable thereto from the Indian Famine Fund of $729.42 with charges already incurred but not yet reported from the Mission, likely to aggregate from $10,000. to $15,000. The Council was instructed to report the condition of the fund to the India Missions, to put forth, itself, and to suggest that the Missions should put forth, immediate effort to secure special contributions to the fund from those who have been interested in the orphans.

The Missions were advised to consider at once the whole situation and to report to the Board the number of famine orphans still under their care; what had become of those previously supported; how long further support of the orphans now in the Missions' care would be necessary, and whether the Missions saw any possibilities for the provision therefor."

The heavy drafts of the Western India Mission, which has had the largest number of orphans, have far exceeded what we had anticipated, and have drained away the fund, while one of the largest donors to it, who has given regularly to it for some years, has now transferred his gift to other work in which he has become interested. In view of the fact that the Famine Funds are inadequate to support the orphans actually taken over at the time of the famine, and that there seems likely to be a deficit in the account, it seems impossible for the Board to authorize, as requested, "the payment from famine funds in their hands the $15. per annum each for the orphans in our boarding schools at Raipur, Barhpur and Etah who have come in since the famine of 1900," and as you see, instead of ~~the~~ having such funds in hand, there will be a heavy deficit in this account unless large special contributions can be secured. We must face the situation immediately. Either such special gifts must be obtained, or the orphans will have to be sent away, or they will have to be taken on under the present appropriations for the Missions, or the Board will have to make special appropriations for them. The second and third of these courses must at once be dismissed as impracticable, and the fourth is equally so, as the Board is utterly unable to appropriate the approximately $15,000. a year that would be necessary to care for these children. This would absorb all, and more than all, the money that it is hoped it may be

possible, on the basis of the Church's gifts, to ask for the appropriations for India. It is necessary for us to find out, accordingly, just where we stand in this matter, and if we regard the care of these children as a primary claim upon us, to bend all our efforts to provide for that before we turn to other things, necessary as they may seem. I am writing to the donors of Famine orphan funds in the past whose names we have here, stating the situation to them. Will it not be necessary for you to do the same, and for Mr. Smith and others who are at home to do what they can to meet the situation? Dr. White is writing regarding it to the Western India Mission, which is even more heavily interested than you are in the Punjab. Will you kindly let us know just how many famine orphans you still have, and what the annual charge is? What has become of those whom you have had, and have sent out, and how much longer will you need to support those whom you now have?

I rejoice to be able to report a special appropriation of $5200. for a church and hospital at Sipri Bazaar, Jhansi, the amount having been given for the purpose by Mr. J.M.Colton of Jenkintown, PA.

Also, the Board appropriated specially, yesterday, $500. for the Dawnpore Church property, this amount having been given for this object by the First Church of Binghampton, New York.

Also, the Board appropriated specially the sum of $300. to provide a residence for an Indian Christian worker at Allahabad, that amount having been given for the purpose by Mrs. John S. Kennedy.

We have taken up with Mr. Smith the important needs of Ratnagiri. He has been authorized to make a beginning in his effort to meet these needs by raising $5000. as capital for the industrial work at Ratnagiri. If he succeeds in this, I do not doubt the Board will be glad to consider a proposal for further special effort.

You will be receiving soon, a letter asking the Mission to report to the Board, the needs in the way of Mission residences and other property improvements to equip our present work adequately. I think I might report the Board about the subject now, so that if there should be any delay in the receipt

the formal letter, you can go forward immediately:

"In anticipation of the Board's being able at any time in the future to provide more [illegible] of the [illegible] of the stations, and the [illegible] of the present [illegible] force, the Board was instructed to [illegible] the Missions, and [illegible] to report as soon as [illegible] the following information:

1. The [illegible] in each station owned by the Board and the number needed in addition to house the present force.

2. [illegible] as are required:

(a) [illegible] enlargement of alteration or repairs on the present buildings.

(b) New buildings of any kind in present stations.

(c) New land or buildings in contemplation at new stations. The stations to be designated in [illegible] order of their importance.

In making this enquiry, the Board was directed to secure, also, from [illegible] stations as have not already supplied the information, statements of all property now owned by the Board, with [illegible] valuation, and with maps of stations showing [illegible] Board's property and with full diagrams [illegible] of land and buildings, with [illegible] of the [illegible] buildings, and with photographs thereof."

I [illegible] will [illegible] opportunity. [illegible]

[illegible] words, will, I think, [illegible] in [illegible] of [illegible] the [illegible], while it is conceivable that some Missions may delay so long that the Board may feel called upon to form its judgments without further delay. I do earnestly desire that all the Missions which I have any responsibility for serving, may seize this opportunity, which I believe may prove of great consequence to their work, and I wish that I might have the privilege of laying before the Board, from these Missions, the best set of replies which the Board will have beforeit. The formal letter, when it is sent out, will report to the Missions what we now have in the way of such statements as the Board desires, but I think that if I were in any station of the Board I would at once prepare, regardless of what the Board may now have in hand, a full exhibit of all the present properties with charts, [illegible] photographs, including maps of the cities [illegible] portions and full plots of each property giving [illegible] description [illegible] that this may involve some labor, but it is information which the Board [illegible] in any case, and which in some measure it already has, and [illegible] any basis, I think, for a just consideration of

North India Mission - 2.

the needs of the various Missions, as called for in this action.

You will have rejoiced greatly in the tidings of Mr. Kennedy's great bequests to the Boards of our Church. I think the fact of those bequests, quite as much as the remarkable will in which they were set forth, have made as deep an impression upon the country as any recent event. Mr. Kennedy gave away all and under the laws of the State of New York he was allowed to give, and he gave it in the most beautiful recognition of his trustee relationship toward it, as the steward of that which had been placed in his hands by One Higher. Of course, these bequests will not come to the Boards for a long time. Under the laws of New York an executor is not allowed to pay such bequests under a will until a year has elapsed. This will allow ample time for the Board to consider how they should use the great gifts which will come to them.

Mr. Day will be writing as to his feelings as to whether Dr. Ewing ought to be relieved of the Mission Treasurership in addition to all his other onerous duties, and as to whether there is not some possibility of relieving Dr. Ewing.

Mr. Wade is expecting to sail for India on January 1st. The doctor says that he is quite well enough to return to his work.

Mr. Fulton wrote to you some time ago with regard to the proposed union and cooperation and the work of the Isabella Thoburn College. It may be that the Mission has already sent the reply, but in any case, you will be glad to have the following information, received from Miss Carnahan of the Woman's Foreign Missionary Society of the Methodist Church:

> I regret that I have not sooner sent you the data you asked for in connection with the Isabella Thoburn College in Lucknow, India - the institution in the funding of which our Board has asked the cooperation of your Board and that of the Church Missionary Society.
>
> I was unable to give you the size and valuation of the property from I failed to find it. I think it we have about acres of ground and that the present value of the land and buildings is about $12,000.
>
> I will go on to tell you of our plans to erect two new buildings. I find it is three instead of two. One a Recitation Building for our College, the money for which is already provided. And a Recitation Hall for the High School, money for which has been secured. Ord, a Dormitory for the High School. This is for which is to be a memorial to Hilawati Singh, that very remarkable Hindu Christian woman who was, for years, a great asset in the college, and died in the United States last Spring, and the funds for its erection are coming in slowly.
>
> Now, Spring, and the funds for its erection are coming in slowly. Thus the plans are completed, all departments of the Institution which includes Lucknow Theological College, B.D., will be well housed, and we will

[illegible]

[illegible] graduates have gone out [illegible] the teaching of the College - [illegible] of course, [illegible] certainly wish to make it a power for [illegible] in [illegible] India, [illegible] and we feel the time has come when we must have the help of other Boards if the Institution is to be developed."

At the meeting of the Board on November 15th, the following action was taken:

"Dr. [illegible] reported on the matter referred to the Council in regard to the study of phonetics by candidates for the Mission field, and the following action was passed:

"The Council having considered the question of phonetics by the candidates [illegible] Mission, [illegible] be deferred until after the Missions have been heard from."

This matter was brought before the Board by Professor Erdman in behalf of Dr. Watson of the United Presbyterian Board, who states the case in the following letter to Dr. Erdman:

"I wish to present the question [illegible] language study [illegible] took his support for one entire year [illegible] some incidental expenses connected with his [illegible] the year of study, we found ourselves [illegible] of our Board were concerned, and did [illegible] inasmuch as we had to take the money [illegible] I would gladly [illegible] I heard this language study well, he [illegible] not supported by us.

[illegible] at the present time, not supported by us.

[illegible] thought that inasmuch as this work he is [illegible] Boards, it might be possible for us to [illegible] by presenting to several Boards the proposition that [illegible] report.

[illegible] Wilmington, [illegible] to offer him [illegible] to be in New York, we thought to offer him [illegible] educational help which he might get by casual preaching.

North India Mission - 10.

In case he should be required to go to a foreign field, we had in mind the salary of a missionary to [illegible]. I might say that Mr. Cummings is rather averse to the proposition [illegible] and loss of time in a journey. We expect a preference for a place at New Hilmington, which [illegible] of going to New York for short periods, - one of the ways we can meet. In this case, railroad expenses might be allowed him. This would then be the amount to be raised.

Mr. Cummings' movements would be subject to the direction of a committee made up of the representative from each Board supporting him.

In asking for the support that is now, it was proposed that we allow each Board two weeks of his time for the teaching of our candidates, either visiting certain seminaries during the term or else having the candidates sent to him at some centers, that he could give his time to them.

The work which Mr. Cummings has practically completed relative to the Urdu language. We are anxious to work out a similar system for the Arabic and Punjabi languages. In the case of the Arabic, at New Hilmington he has the advantage of the presence of a number of missionaries, especially Dr. J. P. Alexander, who has been a missionary to Egypt since 1875 and has been president of the Assiut College. There are also a number of India missionaries located at this same center, as well as a Hindustani building there, and there are other advantages incident to the location at that place, as well as the [illegible] and the [illegible] of the [illegible].

I enclose a full statement of his [illegible] and the [illegible] for use in connection with the proposition to the different Boards.

Now, may I add here a word in light of presented to your Board, and that [illegible] In the case of [illegible], as in the case of our own [illegible] of it is [illegible] directly interested in the languages to which [illegible], from [illegible] the [illegible] of the [illegible] Urdu [illegible] to be sought this [illegible]. [illegible] Our Board could not [illegible], this interest would be chiefly limited to [illegible] and [illegible] investigation, such as might [illegible] you could do take the matter up if your [illegible] of our [illegible] in [illegible] to the benefit of the [illegible]. The enclosure of our [illegible] [illegible] of our [illegible] [illegible] as regard [illegible] us, and we have already [illegible] on evidence of our [illegible] [illegible] of Mr. Cummings in the past. [illegible] of the [illegible] [illegible] from Mr. Cummings this [illegible], so that it may be presented as soon as possible, believe me

Hoping to hear from you at your convenient [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Very sincerely yours,
(Signed) C.R.Watson.

P.S. I would suggest as a definite amount for your Board to consider as its share in this work, [illegible] three and four hundred dollars per year.

[illegible] of all the [illegible] of Mr. Cummings' work in the matter of instructive methods [illegible] phonetic [illegible] on the subject at the annual [illegible] in 1908, and you will find a [illegible] member of the Mission [illegible] at the time. The subject came [illegible] of which [illegible] [illegible] (Signed) [illegible] Cummings [illegible] the [illegible] in 1907 [illegible] little book entitled 'An Urdu Manual by the Phonetic Inductive Method,' published at the direction of the United Presbyterian Mission, Cuttrannalla, India, 1907. Possibly you have seen this. The Board would be glad to have the judgment of the Mission as to the value of this method to our own mind on-

...ies and ... the wisdom of the Board's joining in the matter, as proposed by Mr. Eaton.

Mr. Mitchell's letter on the subject of salaries, ordered by the Mission to be sent to the Board, has been received. The Western India Mission has raised this question in a definite request, not unanimous, however, I think, for an increase in the salaries of the married missionaries to $1248.00. The question does not seem to have been before the Punjab Mission, and we understand from the paper prepared by Mr. Mitchell that while the need of an increase is felt in North India, the Mission agrees that this increase ought not to be made at the expense of the native work, and that more adequate appropriations for the native work would relieve the personal pressure on the missionaries sufficiently to make the present salaries adequate, at least for a time. It will be possible, a little later in the year, to tell what appropriations may be anticipated for the coming year. We are hoping that the gifts of the Churches may warrant an increase, but this may not be the case.

Through an oversight, the request of the Mission that Mr. Avey be made a full member of the Mission was not included among the items that went before the Board at its last meeting. I have no doubt that the Board will cordially approve, however, when the matter is brought to its attention at the next meeting.

It is a great pleasure to be back again in the offices. I am sorry to have to say that I have to go to Scotland in a fortnight, to be gone until some time in March. Dr. Fulton will resume the correspondence while I am gone. I could not have accepted the engagements in Scotland which make this visit necessary, if I had foreseen the necessity of the South America trip, reports of which I hope to be able to send you, but I promised to go over to Scotland for the Duff Missionary Lectures and by a series of meetings in preparation for the WORLD MISSIONARY CONFERENCE in June, before the South America trip was ordered. It will be only two months, however, and then I hope that nothing may interrupt the correspondence again for a long time.

[illegible]

[illegible]

Your cablegram, reading "Ash provided Innes Higginbottom approve," is just received, and I have reported it to Mr. Higginbottom. I have had several long talks with Mr. Innes, but had not understood that he felt that [illegible] conferences which would furnish proper [illegible] to my liability for giving or securing the support of a teacher for the College, but Mr. Higginbottom may have seen him, or will be able to see him and talk the matter over with him. I have reported the cablegram at once to Mr. Higginbottom. He [illegible] of Ash.

I am hoping to hear from Mr. Higginbottom that his visit to Fethany and his talk with Mr. Hammacher have opened up further possibilities, but have not heard from him as yet as to his experience in Philadelphia.

I am going up to the Student Volunteer Convention to-night, and may see Mr. Higginbottom there. I have to sail for Scotland next week, and shall leave everything again in Dr. Fulton's hands.

Your note of January 12th on the University note paper is just received. You will see from the letter to the Mission that Mrs. Kennedy has now fulfilled Mr. Kennedy's pledge for the Professor's house.

January 8th, 1910.

The Rev. Charles H. Mattison,

Fatehpur, U.P.,

INDIA.

My dear Mr. Mattison:

In reply to your note of December 2nd, enclosing your personal labor report, I would say that your station report has not been received up to this date. The majority of the North India Mission reports were received on December 27th, but your station report was not among them, I am quite sure. We shall await its coming with interest.

With best wishes for the New Year, I am

Very sincerely yours,

[illegible]

Acting Secretary.

Rev. Arthur H. [illegible], D.D.,

Allahabad, N.W.P., India.

Dear Arthur,

Mr. Speer has left us again, to undertake his work in Scotland, and I have [illegible] acknowledge your letter of Dec. 17th regarding the Kennedy funds. It is very interesting to note how many missionaries are writing to the Board just at this time [illegible] this same subject. It gives one the impression that they are a very greedy lot, [illegible] I suppose they are excusable, as they all want it for a good purpose. It has not [illegible] decided yet just what disposition will be made of this great gift, but I find [illegible] sent opposed to endowments. I think it can be taken for granted that [illegible] proportion of it will be used for property, for missionary residences, in the first place, and following that, the different mission schools, hospitals, etc. You [illegible] soon be receiving a copy of the official letter which is to go to all the Missions regarding the property now owned by the Board and seeking full information in regard to it. The Board desires this information as a basis for considering the basis of the work in the distribution of this fund. I suggest that you comply with the requirements of this letter, giving it careful consideration and going into full detail. The Board is lacking in information in regard to its property on the mission field and desires to have its files complete. I think it would pay the Missions not only at this time, but in the future, to endeavor to keep their records [illegible] the Board. [illegible] pay special attention to the Board's suggestion to indicate the order of importance of the property requests which the Mission may make, as this will appeal to the Board and enable [illegible] with less difficulty what needs to undertake to supply first, supposing [illegible] possible [illegible] all.

[illegible] Mr. [illegible] can see it on his return, and [illegible] express the hope that you may get your full share, at any

Jan. 11th, 1910.

Dr. A. H. Ewing-Page 2.

rate . sufficient to make you very happy.

I wonder if you know that Mr. Severance has been quite ill. He has been confined to his room and bed for several weeks now, with something like a light attack of pneumonia. He is recovering, however, and we hope he will soon be about again. We are just having the Laymen's Missionary Convention and a conference of the Boards this week in New York, so that it is a very busy time.

With best wishes for a Happy New Year, I remain,

Very cordially your friend,

[illegible]
Acting Secretary.

[illegible] 1910.

The Rev. [illegible],

[illegible].

My dear Dr. [illegible],

I have your letter of Dec. 30th to Mr. Spear, regarding the need of a preparatory school in connection with the Delaware Seminary, and making request for this object in connection with the Kennedy legacy. Mr. Spear is absent at present in Scotland, and I may be permitted to say that nearly every mail is bringing in book appeals from all over the world. Among Mr. Kennedy's, if he is aware of what is coming upon his desk, you feel that sufficient need exists for his munificence, and the difficulty will be in making it go round. You will be receiving the surplus income and as the Board is all the Trustees, and when the Board [illegible] really to that letter, this need which you mention should be duly [illegible] and considered. I can only give my judgment that property will stand a better chance [illegible] or else a request for additional funds for current expense, and I would suggest that the letter sent, that all your requests should be very specific and explicit, giving full information, even to details.

I remain,

Very sincerely yours,

[illegible]

[illegible] 1911.

[illegible]

[illegible]

San Rafael, Cal.

My dear Mr. Smith:

The following communication has just been received here in response to Mr. Speer's appeal for funds for the orphans in the schools of India:

"Miss Adams has handed me your recent letter on India famine sufferers. I desire to acknowledge the same and assure you that some time in February I will [illegible] this cause to my people and endeavor to get as much as possible for this [illegible] work. Would be grateful for any leaflets giving information on the [illegible]. I want to present the cause intelligently and in terms of present need [illegible]. Sincere thanks for your kindness, and hoping large returns [illegible] to your appeal,"

Rev. J.L.Blayney,
St. Clairsville, OHIO. "

In Mr. Speer's absence, we have wondered if you would not be able to reply to this letter, giving him the necessary information, and it has occurred to us that if you were to prepare a brief statement in regard to the present status of the orphans and the need, it would be very valuable for us to have on hand to send to any others who may be making enquiry in regard to the matter.

We are writing the Rev. Mr. Blayney that you will reply to his letter of enquiry, and I hope that you may be able to make such a statement as will inspire his people to give liberally toward the support of this work.

I remain,

Very sincerely yours,

[illegible]

Acting Secretary.

Jan. 19th, 1910.

The Rev. S. M. Gillan,

[illegible],

India.

My dear Mr. Gillan,

Your letter of Dec. 24th to Mr. Speer has been received regarding the request of the Mission for an appropriation from the Famine Orphan Fund for the support of orphans in the boarding schools at [illegible], Barhpur and [illegible]. Mr. Speer is absent at present in Scotland, and as he wrote to the Mission fully on the subject on Dec. 22nd, giving the action of the Board, [illegible] full explanations of the condition of the Famine Fund here, it is unnecessary for him to go over the ground again. I have just made inquiry at the Treasurer's office and find that the situation is changed very little since Mr. Speer wrote, as only one or two parties have responded to his appeal and with very small amounts. Your letter will be filed, as giving important information on the subject and the reply of the Mission to Mr. Speer's inquiries will be awaited with interest.

I remain,

Very sincerely yours,

[signature]

Acting Secretary.

Dec. 2nd, 1910.

Rev. Arthur H. Ewing, Ph. D.,

Allahabad, India.

My dear Dr. Ewing,

[illegible] to the Board of Directors of Allahabad Christian College the receipt of your request for one-quarter million dollars from the Kennedy legacy for the purpose of providing endowment for your College. [illegible] being resolved, and I believe it [illegible] favorable consideration to this request. The [illegible] reply to the Board's recent official letter. I mean, of course, [illegible] for endowment from this fund, as generally and liberally [illegible] that is available.

I remain,

Very sincerely yours,

[signature]

Acting Secretary.

[illegible]

Rev. A.G.McGaw,

[illegible],

INDIA.

My Dear Mr. McGaw:

[illegible] inform you that [illegible] in your [illegible] January 19th, [illegible] been forwarded to them, together with the forty-seven [illegible] in stamps. This amount has been charged against your personal account, as you requested.

Either Mr. Speer or I will be writing to you later with reference to your statement of the needs in the Utah field. I hope that in spite of the unfavorable conditions which you mentioned, there is much to cheer and encourage you.

With best wishes, I am

Very cordially yours,

George W. Dillon

[illegible]

[illegible], 1910.

At the March [illegible],

My Dear Friends:

I take pleasure in reporting the following action of the Board, taken at its meeting on Monday:

"An appropriation of $250. was made to the [illegible] mission toward the [illegible] Hospital, this amount having been received from the First Church of Binghamton, New York."

Mr. McGaw's letter of January 15th, setting forth the needs and and difficulties in the Miao field, has been received, and will be considered along with others of a similar nature in due time.

Yesterday's mail brought a letter from Mr. Speer, in which he tells of the fine meetings he has been attending in Scotland in the principal cities. He says that he is having a delightful time. We are expecting him back on March 6th.

Mr. Speer has written you of the proposed World Missionary Conference to be held in Edinburgh in June. A very great deal of labour has been expended in preparation for the conference and everyone anticipates a great meeting. You may be interested to know that the report of the Conference is to be issued in nine small volumes, which will cost $7.75 for the set, if subscribed for in advance. This report will include all the results of the inquiries of the many and various commissions which have been at work, as well as an account of the proceedings and discussions [illegible], and will be, in reality, an up-to-date library on mission problems and the conditions of missionary work throughout the world, which mission societies can hardly afford to be without. In case any of the members of the Mission desire these reports, they can be supplied at the above figure if they will send their orders to the Secretary, World Missionary Conference, 100 Princes Street, Edinburgh, Scotland.

[illegible]

[illegible] Day we [illegible] the [illegible] is reported.

You will probably have heard of the death of Mr. [illegible] in Riverside, a member of our church there [illegible], on January 7th. He died very suddenly at his home in Riverside. He has left many [illegible] behind, and his death is an irreparable loss to the community at large. He will be missed at the Board meetings, from his very presence, long experience and wise counsel were of great value. In his death, we have lost another the last of one of the most powerful and persuasive preachers.

I trust that the cause of Christian [illegible] is going forward, and that the work is going forward successfully.

With warm regards to all, I am

Your [illegible],

[illegible]

P.S. - February 25th.

A note just received from the Woman's Board of Philadelphia says that they have decided to provide $1500. for enlargement of the Boys' Boarding School, Ratchgarh, and $1200. for new roofs on the Girls' School dormitories in the same station. I presume these appropriations will be made in the near future.

[illegible]

[illegible]

I wish to acknowledge the receipt of the communication from the Board of Control of the Pakhoyang Industrial School, making request for funds from the Foundation Legacy to make better provision for that work. This will be filed for future consideration, but it is hoped that this may be included in the Minutes's reply to the Board's letter, so that the whole need of the Mission may be considered together. The letter of Dr. Bondy of January 27th also has been received, on the general subject of a better supply of Christian teachers for the schools and the need for other institutions like the Pakhoyang School in order to accommodate the [illegible] applicants from the [illegible]. [illegible] have, and I wish that the Board might be in a position financially to undertake some portion of the work which Dr. Bondy proposes. I wish to acknowledge also the receipt of Dr. Annie Irving, of Ewha, giving an interesting account of the Ewha Anniversary [illegible], and the letter of Dr. Arthur H. Ewing of February [illegible] in regard to Miss Dr. Speer will probably be [illegible].

At the last meeting of the Board two actions were passed which concern the Mission, as follows:-

"A special appropriation of [illegible] gold was made for [illegible] and enlargement of the dormitory of the Girls' School at Pakhoyang, in a short [illegible] or Philadelphia."

"A special appropriation of [illegible] gold was made to the North India Mission for [illegible] the rent of the [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

I am not [illegible] of the [illegible] are [illegible] approval. They were made [illegible] by Mr. [illegible], [illegible] Woman's Board of Philadelphia [illegible] meet [illegible] action, the Board [illegible].

The [illegible] of reorganization is receiving attention at [illegible] discussion [illegible] of the Board concerning appropriations for the coming year [illegible].

The request of the Board to appoint Mr. Avey a regular member of this mission was considered by the Executive Committee, and it was directed that the usual blank forms be sent to him to be filled out. Although the mission request would seem to be sufficient in the line of testimonials, still the Board wishes to have these formal minutes on record and feels that it would be best to have a [illegible] upon the question of his appointment. Will Mr. Avey, therefore, kindly fill out the blanks and forward them to us [illegible] the medical examination?

Mr. Speer is back again from [illegible] and will take up his office work [illegible].

Assuring you of my warm interest in all your work, [illegible] you constantly increasing joy and [illegible] success in it, I remain,

Yours heartily [illegible],

George M. Fulton

March 14th, 1910.

The Rev. Ray C. Smith,

c/o R. J. Trumbull, Esq.,

135 Centre St., San Rafael, Cal.

My dear Mr. Smith,

Some years ago, when the Indian famine orphan work was beginning, we got some money from Mrs. Jane S. Moore Bristor, of 618 North Calvert Street, Baltimore. As you know, we not only welcomed such gifts for the famine orphans, but earnestly appealed for them. In some way, however, which I don't now remember, I offended Mrs. Bristor and she discontinued her gifts. Last fall, however, when the situation began to grow acute, I wrote to her as well as to all the other friends who had helped us in the support of the orphans, and on returning from Scotland this week found that Mrs. Bristor had written a postal-card to Mr. Dey, as follows:-

Some-time ago Mr. Speer sent me word that there were some India Famine Orphans needing to be supported. He never said anything about cost, number, age, place, or anything, and I have so much writing to do that I like to be saved all that I can. Mr. Speer's attitude on special objects caused me to give $1,500. yearly to the American Board pledged for years to come. I am an old school Presbyterian, descendant from the founders of Church in the United States. I hear that Mr. Speer has taken a long jaunt to some heathen land. Are all these children taken, and can you give me particulars? Have you any other special objects? I will give to any else. How long will these India Orphans need care, and what is their age? Have had thirty Armenian orphans for years and now have fifty. The American Board is very satisfactory and pleasant. Let me hear soon please. Are the trips taken to heathen countries private ones, or at expense of the Board?

I enclose herewith a copy of the letter which I have written to Mrs. Bristor in reply. Won't you take hold of this opportunity now and see what you can make of it? You will have to be very careful or without ever meaning to do so you may cause some misconception. If you make out a strong case for the support of from thirty to fifty children, it might have some influence. I would not want to divert the money which she is giving for the Armenian orphans. That

March 14th, 1910.



is a worthy work. But she might be able to add on more for the India orphans. You will have to answer her inquiries very precisely, and I would suggest your making everything as specific and personal as possible.

I am sending a copy of my letter to Mrs. Bristor and of my letter to you to Dr. Stevenson, who is now pastor of the Brown Memorial Church in Baltimore, in order that if he gets any prudent opportunity he may meet Mrs. Bristor and speak a favorable word.

With kind regards to Mrs. Smith and yourself, I am,

Very cordially yours,

Dictated March 11th.

March 14th, 1910.

Rev. Charles H. Mattison,

Fatehpur-Haswa, U.P.,

INDIA.

My dear Mr. Mattison:

I returned from Scotland last week, having been gone just a little over two months, and have been busy ever since in trying to read through the correspondence which has accumulated. It has been a great pleasure to read, hour after hour, the letters from the Missions, and to come into touch again with all the friends with whom correspondence, but not friendship, has been so much interrupted the last year.

I was glad to find, among the letters, your note of December 2nd, and your two letters of February 3rd. Dr. Fulton replied to the first, stating that Fatehpur Station Report had not been received. It has since come to hand, however.

Replying to the other letters, I want to say how thankful I am that you have spoken out what was in your heart. Nothing, certainly, of which I know, has arisen to interrupt our friendship, and if my last letter appeared indefinite and constrained, it must have been due either to a sense of ignorance of so much that was necessary to a clear understanding of conditions in the Mission, especially as they affected you, or ~~especially~~ to the inability to say anything when one was in the position of feeling sure that the Mission's judgment must be right, at the same time that he esteemed you and had always supposed that your work was efficient and satisfactory to the Mission. We can talk it all over when you come. Indeed, it may be that we shall have this opportunity before this letter reaches you, as you spoke in your note of last [illegible] your intending to leave India the latter part of March; but I am

writing this on the chance that you may have been delayed, or that it will be forwarded to you. Permit me to assure you of my warm friendship always for you and Mrs. Mattison and my desire to do anything possible to help you to find God's sure way for you and to do whatever His work for you may be.

Perhaps I ought to say a word with reference to the proposed retiring allowance. First of all, it is well to eliminate the idea of sixteen months as having any relevancy. The sixteen months is the furlough period necessitated by climatic conditions and has never been regarded by the Board as a period to be reckoned with except under this necessity. If it were not for this necessity, the ordinary furlough in the case of India would be the same as that in other countries, - namely, twelve months. And the utmost period to be considered, supposing that the full home allowance was given as a retiring allowance in the case of an India missionary, would be twelve months, - the normal furlough allowance throughout all the Missions. It is this twelve months that looks backwards and forwards, and as I think I wrote, if you find that the four months will not suffice to enable you to find whatever other work you will be taking up, the Board will be cordially ready to consider the extension to six months. [illegible]

The four months suggestion does not spring at all out of any consideration personal to you. It is the customary arrangement in all the Missions, unless there are exceptional reasons for some other.

I shall be glad to talk over fully the suggestions in your letter when you come. As far as I can judge, you have taken the Christian course in the matter, and that is always the wise course to take. God does not forget the men who do not forget His principles.

I shall be very much interested to learn of any replies received to the circular you sent out regarding the Missionary Institute for the New Missionaries of the Hindi-Urdu Language Area. [illegible] was a central school for Mission language study in Japan for some years, which worked very well,

Mr. Mattison - 2.

but the man who was its inspiring genius died, and the School was dissolved. The Edinburgh Conference is sure to consider this whole question of the preparation of missionaries, and to deal with the possibility of such training schools, both at home and on the field.

I hope that you may have a good trip home, and hoping to see you soon after you come, and with kind regards to Mrs. Mattison and yourself, I am

Your sincere friend,

as a period to be reckoned with except under this [illegible]. If it [illegible] for this necessity, the ordinary furlough in the case of [illegible] [illegible] that in other countries [illegible] to be considered, suppose [illegible] [illegible] allowance in the [illegible] [illegible] furlough allowance [illegible] [illegible] that looks backwards [illegible] that the four months will not [illegible] [illegible] will be taking up, the Board [illegible] [illegible] extension to six months.

The four months suggestion [illegible] [illegible] tion personal to you. It is the customary [illegible] in all the [illegible] unless there are exceptional reasons for [illegible].

I shall be glad to talk over fully [illegible] when you come. As far as I can judge, [illegible] [illegible] ter, and that [illegible] to take. [illegible] [illegible] do not forget his [illegible]

[illegible]

# APPROPRIATIONS FOR NORTH INDIA MISSION.

## 1910 - 1911.

## FATEHGARH.

### CLASS I. MISSIONARIES ON THE FIELD.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| SALARIES: | | | |
| Miss M. Fullerton | $ 540.00 | | |
| Miss E.M. Forman | 540.00 | | |
| Rev. G.H. Sandy | 1080.00 | | |
| Miss Robinson | 540.00 | | |
| Rev. W. Hemphill | 1080.00 | | |
| Rev. Ray C. Smith ( 5 mos.) | 450.00 | | |
| | | $ 4230.00 | |
| CHILDREN: | | | |
| Mr. Smith (4) | | 166.67 | |
| | | | $ 4396.67 |

### CLASS II. MISSIONARIES NOT ON FIELD.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| HOME ALLOWANCE: | | | |
| Mr. Smith ( 6 mos.) | $ 500.00 | | |
| CHILDREN: | | | |
| Mr. Smith (4) | 233.33 | | |
| | | | $ 733.33 |

### CLASS IV. EVANGELISTIC.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| MINISTERS: | | | |
| Rev. Kedar Nath | Rs. 324. | | |
| " Abdul Qadir | 384. | | |
| " Masih Charan | 300. | | |
| " Dara Masih | 216. | | |
| " Nabi Bad Khan | 192. | | |
| " G.M. Richard | 192. | | |
| " Bihari Lall | 216. | | |
| " Sukhan Lall | 168. | | |
| EVANGELISTS: | | | |
| Dailewar Masih | 168. | | |
| John Huston | 72. | | |
| Thomas Scott | 108. | | |
| Khawan Singh | 168. | | |
| | Rs.2508. | | |
| Receipts on field | 1665. | | |
| | | Rs. 1843. | |
| BIBLE WOMEN: | | | |
| 2 Bible women | | 120. | |
| OTHER WORKERS: | | | |
| 26 other workers | Rs. 3150. | | |
| Receipts on field | 1367. | | |
| | | 1783. | |
| EVANGELISTIC; and BOOKS AND TRACTS: | | 925. | |
| | | | Rs. 5669. |

Fatehgarh - 2.

## CLASS V. EDUCATION.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| **BOARDING SCHOOLS:** | | | |
| Rakha Girls' | | | |
| Boarding Department | Rs. 4200. | | |
| School Department | 2055. | | |
| | 6255. | | |
| Receipts on the field | 2590. | | |
| | | Rs. 3665. | |
| Barhpur Boys' | | | |
| Boarding Department | Rs. 5179. | | |
| Coaching | 350. | | |
| Books | 750. | | |
| | 6279. | | |
| Receipts on field | 3440. | Rs. 2839. | |
| **DAY SCHOOLS:** | | | |
| Boys' High School | | | |
| Teachers and expenses | Rs. 8788. | | |
| Receipts on the field | 6340. | | |
| | | Rs. 2448. | |
| City Girls' School | | Rs. 1578. | |
| Village Schools | | 480. | |
| Training School | | 760. | |
| | | | Rs. 11,770. |

## CLASS VII. PROPERTY IN USE.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| **RENT:** | | | |
| Barhpur and Rakha | Rs. 122. | | |
| Miss Fullerton's house | 450. | | |
| Preacher's houses | 246. | | |
| | 818. | Rs. 722. | |
| Receipts on field | 96. | | |
| **REPAIRS:** | | 1200. | |
| **ATTENDANT:** | | 36. | |
| | | | Rs. 1958. |

## CLASS IX. MISSION AND STATION EXPENSES.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **MISSION MEETING:** | Rs. 62. | |
| **POSTAGE:** | 15. | |
| **MEDICAL:** | 50. | |
| **SANITARIUM:** | 280. | |
| **PERSONAL TEACHERS:** | 200. | |
| | | Rs. 607. |

SUMMARY FOR FATEHGARH.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| CLASS I. ..... | $ 4396.67 | |
| CLASS II. ..... | 733.33 | |
| CLASS IV. ..... | | Rs. 3868. |
| CLASS V. ..... | | 11770. |
| CLASS VII. ..... | | 1958. |
| CLASS IX. ..... | | 607. |
| TOTAL ..... | $ 5130.00 .... | Rs.18203. |

# APPROPRIATIONS FOR THE NORTH INDIA MISSION.

1910 - 1911.

## GENERAL TREASURER.

### CLASS IV. EVANGELISTIC.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Allahabad Presbytory | Rs. 2991. | Rs. 2991. |
| Furrukhabad " | | |
| Etah Presbytory | 1170. | |
| Fatehgarh | 1590. | |
| Mainpuri | 927. | |
| | | Rs. 5687. |

### CLASS VII. PROPERTY IN USE.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| "Upper Woodstock" | | |
| Repairs | Rs. 100. | |
| Watchman | 84. | |
| "The Firs" | | |
| Repairs | 100. | |
| Watchman | 84. | |
| Taxes | 40. | |
| Rent of Hill House accommodation | 289. | |
| | | Rs. 697. |

### CLASS IX. MISSION AND STATION EXPENSES.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Postage and exchange | 300. | |
| Clerk | 180. | |
| Expenses of Committees | 200. | |
| | | Rs. 680. |

## SUMMARY FOR GENERAL TREASURER.

| | |
|---|---|
| CLASS IV. ..... | Rs. 6678. |
| CLASS VII. ..... | 697. |
| CLASS IX. ..... | 680. |
| TOTAL .... | Rs. 8055. |

APPROPRIATIONS FOR NORTH INDIA MISSION.

1910 - 1911.

SAHARANPUR.

CLASS IX. MISSION AND STATION EXPENSES.

Transfer of workers to take Dr. Johnson's
and Miss Johnson's place ..... Rs. 125.

SUMMARY FOR SAHARANPUR.

CLASS IX. ... Rs. 125.

# APPROPRIATIONS FOR THE NORTH INDIA MISSION.

## 1910 - 1911.

## MAINPURI.

### CLASS I. MISSIONARIES ON THE FIELD.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| SALARIES: | | | |
| Rev. John N. Forman | $1080.00 | | |
| Rev. William T. Mitchell | 1080.00 | $ 2160.00 | |
| CHILDREN: | | | |
| 3 Mitchell children | | 350.00 | $ 2510.00 |

### CLASS II. MISSIONARIES NOT ON THE FIELD.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| CHILDREN: | | |
| 1 Forman child | | $ 150.00 |
| TRAVEL: | | |
| Fred Mitchell to America | | $ 150.00 |

### CLASS IV. EVANGELISTIC.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| MINISTERS: | | | |
| Rev. Gulam Masih | Rs. 360. | | |
| Rev. S. Lall | 372. | | |
| Rev. Louis Francis | 360. | | |
| Rent and itineration | 108. | | |
| Rev. Likha Singh | 240. | | |
| Rent and itineration | 84. | | |
| Rev. Bijai Masih | 536. | | |
| Rev. M.C.Daniel | 240. | | |
| | 2100. | | |
| Receipts on field | 1164. | Rs. 936. | |
| LICENTIATES: | | | |
| Mehchan Lall | 120. | | |
| J.W.Robert | 180. | | |
| Rent and itineration | 96. | | |
| | 396. | Rs. 120. | |
| Receipts on f. | 276. | | |
| BIBLE WOMEN: | Rs. 120. | | |
| Lalka | 120. | | |
| Kamsilla | 66. | | |
| Mrs. Daniel and helper | | Rs. 306. | |
| OTHER HELPERS: | | | |
| 17 other helpers | Rs. 1599. | | |
| Receipts on field | 134. | Rs. 1465. | |
| ITINERATION: | | | |
| Itineration and workers' travel | | Rs. 500. | |
| ANY OTHER WORK: | | | |
| Tracts and books | Rs. 30. | | |
| Convoyance for Bible women | 120. | Rs. 150. | Rs. 3477. |

## CLASS V. EDUCATION.

DAY SCHOOLS:

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| High School | | | |
| N.C.Mukerji, M.A. | Rs. 2100. | | |
| P.K.Salve, B.A. | 1200. | | |
| E.S.Joseph, F.A. | 600. | | |
| B.F.Wishard | 420. | | |
| Rev. Gulam Masih | 300. | | |
| Non-Christian teachers | 1872. | | |
| Expenses | 450. | | |
| | Rs. 6942. | | |
| Receipts on field | 4200. | | Rs. 2742. |

OTHER WORK:

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| S. Samuel | Rs. 108. | | |
| Village Schools expenses | 60. | | |
| Training Schools | 700. | | |
| | | Rs. 868. | Rs. 3610. |

## CLASS VII. PROPERTY IN USE.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| RENTS: | Rs. 260. | | |
| REPAIRS: | 350. | | |
| | 610. | | |
| Receipts on field | 120. | Rs. 490. | Rs. 490. |

## CLASS IX. MISSION AND STATION EXPENSES.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| MISSION MEETING: | Rs. 60. | |
| STATIONERY AND POSTAGE: | 10. | |
| MEDICAL: | 250. | |
| SANITARIUM: | 220. | Rs. 540. |

## SUMMARY FOR MAINPURI.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| CLASS I. ..... | $ 2510.00 | |
| CLASS II. ..... | 500.00 | |
| CLASS IV. ..... | | Rs. 3477. |
| CLASS V. ..... | | 3610. |
| CLASS VII. ..... | | 490. |
| CLASS IX. ..... | | 540. |
| TOTAL .... | $ 2810.00 .... | Rs. 8117. |

APPROPRIATIONS FOR NORTH INDIA MISSION.

1910 - 1911.

LANDOUR.

CLASS I. MISSIONARIES ON FIELD.

SALARIES:

| | |
|---|---|
| Rev. J.F.Holcomb | $ 1080.00 |

SUMMARY FOR LANDOUR.

CLASS I. ..... $ 1080.00

# APPROPRIATIONS FOR THE NORTH INDIA MISSION.

## 1910 - 1911.

## JHANSI.

### CLASS I. MISSIONARIES ON THE FIELD.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| SALARIES: | | | |
| Rev. Henry Forman | | $ 1080.00 | |
| CHILDREN: | | | |
| Mr. Forman (1) | | 100.00 | |
| | | | $1180.00 |

### CLASS IV. EVANGELISTIC.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| MINISTERS: | | | |
| Rev. P. Dutt | Rs. 504. | | |
| Receipts on the field | 504. | | |
| Rev. Dharm Singh | | Rs. 288. | |
| LICENTIATES: | | | |
| Daud | Rs. 240. | | |
| M.C.Wilson | 288. | | |
| | | Rs. 528. | |
| BIBLE WOMEN: | | | |
| Miss. C.G.Williamson | | 720. | |
| OTHER WORKERS: | | | |
| Sawan Lall | Rs. 168. | | |
| Gulgari | 150. | | |
| Kishou | 156 | | |
| Safir | 120. | | |
| Gafur | 132. | | |
| Prabhu Charan | 144. | | |
| | | Rs. 870. | |
| ITINERATING: | | | |
| Itineration and preachers travel | 300. | | |
| Rickshaws | 120. | | |
| Tracts and books | 25. | | |
| | | Rs. 445. | |
| | | | Rs. 2851. |

### CLASS V. EDUCATION.

| | |
|---|---|
| DAY SCHOOLS: | |
| J. Joseph | Rs. 192. |
| Lal Kurti rent and expenses | 27. |
| Kanhai | 108. |
| Mangal | 102. |
| Phatian | 78. |
| Expenses of three schools | 36. |
| Rent of two schools | 24. |
| J. Jacob | 120. |
| | Rs. 687. |

CLASS V. EDUCATION (Continued)

Carried forward - Rs. 687.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| City Girls' School | Rs. 720. | | |
| Miss Trenham | 238. | | |
| Mrs. Bowen | 96. | | |
| Mrs. Samuel | 168. | | |
| To be employed | 99. | | |
| Bulangwalia | 12. | | |
| Servant | 96. | | |
| Rent | 29. | | |
| Receipts on field | 600. | | |
| | | Rs. 829. | |
| | | | Rs. 1516. |

CLASS VII. PROPERTY IN USE.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| RENT: | | | |
| Miss Williamson's house | Rs. 360. | | |
| Preachers' Houses | 54. | | |
| | | Rs. 414. | |
| TAXES: | | 119. | |
| REPAIRS: | | 234. | |
| ATTENDANTS: | | 108. | |
| | | | Rs. 875. |

CLASS IX. MISSION AND STATION EXPENSES.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| MISSION MEETING: | Rs. 30. | |
| POSTAGE: | 10. | |
| MEDICAL: | 100. | |
| SANITARIUM: | 125. | |
| | | Rs. 265. |

SUMMARY FOR JHANSI.

| | |
|---|---|
| CLASS I. ..... | $ 1160.00 |
| CLASS IV. ..... | Rs. 2851. |
| CLASS V. ..... | 1516. |
| CLASS VII. ..... | 875. |
| CLASS IX. ..... | 265. |
| TOTAL ?... | $ 1160.00 ..... Rs. 5507. |

APPROPRIATIONS FOR NORTH INDIA MISSION,

1910 - 1911.

GWALIOR.

CLASS IV. EVANGELISTIC.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| MINISTERS: | | |
| Rev. Sukh Pal | Rs. 156. | |
| ITINERATION: | 32. | |
| | | Rs. 188. |

CLASS VII. PROPERTY IN USE.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| REPAIRS: | Rs. 250. | |
| Watchman ( Church) | 60. | |
| | | Rs. 310. |
| | | 498. |
| Receipts on field | | 420. |
| | | Rs. 78. |

SUMMARY FOR GWALIOR.

CLASS IV. ..... 188.

CLASS VII. ..... 310.
498.

Receipts .... 420.

TOTAL..... Rs. 78.

APPROPRIATIONS FOR NORTH INDIA MISSION.

1910 - 1911.

FATEHPUR

CLASS I. MISSIONARIES ON THE FIELD.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| SALARIES: | | | |
| Rev. E.A.Enders | | $ 1080.00 | |
| CHILDREN: | | | |
| Mr. Enders (3) | | 450.00 | |
| | | | $ 1530.00 |

CLASS IV. EVANGELISTIC.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| OTHER HELPERS: | | | |
| Behari Lall | Rs. 216. | | |
| Isaac Samuel | 312. | | |
| Mawkors | 108. | | |
| Chas. Martin | 117. | | |
| | | Rs. 753. | |
| ITINERATION: | | | |
| and preachers travel | | 286. | |
| BOOKS AND TRACTS: | | 15. | |
| | | | Rs. 1054. |

CLASS V. EDUCATION.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| DAY SCHOOLS: | | | |
| Vernacular School | Rs. 36. | | |
| Training School | 300. | | |
| | | Rs. 336. | |

CLASS VII. PROPERTY IN USE.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| RENTS: | Rs. 79. | |
| REPAIRS: | 100. | |
| ATTENDANTS: | 30. | |
| | | Rs. 209. |

CLASS IX. MISSION AND STATION EXPENSES.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| MISSION MEETING: | Rs. 75. | |
| STATIONERY AND POSTAGE: | 10. | |
| MEDICAL: | 25. | |
| SANITARIUM: | 210. | |
| | | Rs. 320. |

SUMMARY FOR FATEHPUR.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| CLASS I. ..... | $ 1530. | |
| CLASS IV. ..... | | Rs. 1054. |
| CLASS V. ..... | | 336. |
| CLASS VII. ..... | | 209. |
| CLASS IX. ..... | | 320. |
| TOTAL ..... | $ 1530. | ..... Rs. 1919. |

# APPROPRIATIONS FOR NORTH INDIA MISSION.

## 1910 - 1911.

## ETAWAH.

### CLASS IV. EVANGELISTIC.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| MINISTERS: | | | |
| Rev. E.R.Fitch | Rs. 1486. | | |
| Rev. Parsu Sukh | 396. | | |
| | 1804. | | |
| Receipts on field | 396. | | Rs. 1488. |
| LICENTIATES: | | | |
| Jhandu Mal | 432. | | |
| Kesri Pershad | 216. | | |
| | | 648. | |
| OTHER WORKERS: | | | |
| 9 other workers | | 693. | |
| ITINERATION: | | 300. | |
| BOOKS AND TRACTS: | | 25. | Rs. 3154. |

### CLASS V. EDUCATION.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| DAY SCHOOLS: | | Rs. 130. | |
| TRAINING SCHOOL: | | 600. | Rs. 730. |

### CLASS VII. PROPERTY IN USE.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| RENTS: | Rs. 108. | | |
| TAXES: | 139. | | |
| REPAIRS: | 250. | | |
| | 497. | | |
| Receipts on field | 300. | | Rs. 197. |

### CLASS IX. MISSION AND STATION EXPENSES.

| | |
|---|---|
| MISSION MEETING: | Rs. 10. |

SUMMARY FOR ETAWAH.

| | |
|---|---|
| CLASS IV. .... | Rs. 3154. |
| CLASS V. ..... | 730. |
| CLASS VII. ... | 197. |
| CLASS IX. .... | 10. |
| TOTAL ..... | Rs. 4091. |

# APPROPRIATIONS FOR NORTH INDIA MISSION.

## 1910 - 1911.

## ETAH.

### CLASS 1. MISSIONARIES ON THE FIELD.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| SALARIES: | | | |
| Miss M. Morrow | $ 540.00 | | |
| Rev. A.G.McGaw | 1080.00 | | |
| Rev. J.H.Lawrence | 450.00 | | |
| Miss A. Young, M.D. | 540.00 | $ 2610.00 | |
| CHILDREN: | | | |
| Mr. McGaw (4) | 600.00 | | |
| Mr. Lawrence ( 6 mos.) | 100.00 | $ 600.00 | $ 3210.00 |

### CLASS II. MISSIONARIES NOT ON THE FIELD.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| HOME ALLOWANCE: | | |
| Rev. J.H.Lawrence (Apr. 1-Sept.30) | $ 500.00 | |
| CHILDREN: | | |
| Mr. Lawrence (2) - 6 mos. | 100.00 | $ 600.00 |

### CLASS IV. EVANGELISTIC.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| MINISTERS: | | | |
| Rev. Khayali Ram | Rs. 312. | | |
| Receipts on the field | 312. | | |
| Rev. Jawid Peruhad | 240. | | |
| Rev. Magh Singh | 180. | | |
| Rev. Jai Ram | 168. | Rs. 588. | |
| LICENTIATES: | | | |
| B.D.Wilson | 102. | | |
| Kanhaya Lall | 96. | Rs. 208. | |
| OTHER WORKERS: | 2922 | | |
| 32 other workers | 2112. | | |
| Receipts on the field | 1170. | Rs. 1742. | |
| ITINERATION: | 325. | | |
| Horses for workers | 375. | Rs. 700. | |
| BOOKS AND TRACTS. | | 42. | Rs. 3262. |

## CLASS V. EDUCATION.

BOARDING SCHOOLS:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **Horace Clelland Boys' School** | | |
| R.S.Swart | Rs. 336. | |
| Fisk | 180. | |
| Valentine | 180. | |
| Shuler Chand | 152. | |
| Shyam Sall | 108. | |
| J.L.David | 72. | |
| Boarding Department | 1659. | |
| Interest on fund | 450. | |
| | | Rs. 3117. |
| **Prentiss Girls' School** | | |
| Mrs. Pattiram | 96. | |
| Mrs. Matthews | 96. | |
| Gulabi Lall | 96. | |
| Mrs. Swart | 36. | |
| Boarding Department | 1[illegible] | |
| | | Rs. 1560. |
| **Training School** | | |
| B. Chester | [illegible]. | |
| Hallie Plomer | 96. | |
| Stipends | [illegible] | |
| | | Rs. 1600. |
| VILLAGE SCHOOLS: | | 60. |
| | | Rs. 5900. |

## CLASS VI. HOSPITALS AND DISPENSARIES.

CURRENT EXPENSES:

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Medical assistant | Rs. 600. | | |
| Medicines | 600. | | |
| Instruments | 150. | | |
| Furnishings | 100. | | |
| | 1150. | | |
| Receipts on Hand | 500. | | |
| | | Rs. 650. | Rs. 550. |

## CLASS VII. EQUIPMENT IN USE.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| BEDS: | Rs. 108. | |
| TABLES: | 74. | |
| NURSING: | 300. | |
| ATTENDANT: | 60. | |
| | | Rs. 542. |

## CLASS IX. MISSION AND STATION EXPENSES.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| ANNUAL MEETING: | Rs. 60. | |
| MEDICAL: | 50. | |
| SANITARIUM: | 200. | |
| PERSONAL TEACHER: | 60. | |
| | | Rs. 320. |

SUMMARY FOR ETAH.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| CLASS I. ..... | $ 5210.00 | |
| CLASS II. ..... | 600.00 | |
| CLASS IV. ..... | | Rs. 3362. |
| CLASS V. ..... | | 5502. |
| CLASS VI. ..... | | 550. |
| CLASS VII. ..... | | 534. |
| CLASS IX. ..... | | 598. |
| TOTAL ..... | $ 5810.00 | Rs. 10546. |

APPROPRIATIONS FOR NORTH INDIA MISSION.

1910 - 1911.

CAWNPORE.

CLASS I. MISSIONARIES ON THE FIELD.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| SALARIES: | | |
| Rev. S.M.Gillam | $ 1080.00 | |
| CHILDREN: | | |
| 2 Gillam children | 200.00 | |
| | | $ 1280.00 |

CLASS IV. EVANGELISTIC.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| MINISTERS: | | |
| Rev. M.C.David | Rs. 804. | Rs. 804. |

CLASS VII. PROPERTY IN USE.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| RENT: - For land | Rs. 90. | |
| For workers and hostel | 480. | |
| | | Rs. 570. |

CLASS IX. MISSION AND STATION EXPENSES.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| MISSION MEETING: | Rs. 20. | |
| MEDICAL: | 43. | |
| SANITARIUM: | 80. | |
| | | Rs. 143. |

SUMMARY FOR CAWNPORE.

| | |
|---|---|
| CLASS I. ..... | $ 1280.00 |
| CLASS IV. ..... | Rs. 804. |
| CLASS VII. ..... | 570. |
| CLASS IX. ..... | 143. |
| TOTAL ..... | $ 1280.00 .. Rs.1517. |

# APPROPRIATIONS FOR NORTH INDIA MISSION.

## 1910 - 1911.

## ALLAHABAD.

### CLASS I. MISSIONARIES ON THE FIELD.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| SALARIES: | | | |
| Rev. J.J.Lucas | $ 1080.00 | | |
| Rev. A.H.Ewing | 1080.00 | | |
| Miss M. Forman | 540.00 | | |
| Miss J. Tracy | 540.00 | | |
| Miss B. Lawton | 540.00 | | |
| Rev. W.E.Weld | 1080.00 | | |
| | | $ 4860.00 | $ 4860.00 |

### CLASS II. MISSIONARIES NOT ON THE FIELD:

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| TRAVEL: | | | |
| Miss M. Forman | | | $ 300.00 |

### CLASS IV. EVANGELISTIC.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| LICENTIATES: | | | |
| Hasan Ali | Rs. 200. | | |
| Alfred | 36. | | |
| Girdhari Lall | 324. | | |
| P. Dass | 216. | | |
| Benson Todd | 216. | | |
| Gulab Singh | 204. | | |
| | 1196. | | |
| Receipts on field | 204. | | |
| | | Rs. 992. | |
| BIBLE WOMEN: | | | |
| Christina | 144. | | |
| Mrs. Jones | 72. | | |
| Miss R. Sampson | 48. | | |
| | | Rs. 264. | |
| ITINERATION: | | | |
| Itineration | Rs. 250. | | |
| New tent | 65. | | |
| Grant to Y.M.C.A. | 120. | | |
| "Naidhan i Masihi" - printing | 630. | | |
| " " asst. editor | 480. | | |
| Jinrickshaw man | 120. | | |
| Tracts and books | 30. | | |
| | Rs. 1695. | | |
| Receipts on field | 180. | | |
| | | Rs. 1515. | |
| | | | Rs. 2771. |

### CLASS V. EDUCATION.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| BOARDING SCHOOLS: | | | |
| Jumna Boys' | | | |
| House Master | Rs. 564. | | |
| Servants | 300. | | |
| Food | 2636. | | |
| | 3500. | | |
| Receipts on field | 2450. | Rs. 1050. | |

CLASS V. EDUCATION (Continued.)

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| BOARDING SCHOOLS: | Carried forward - | Rs. 1050 |
| Mary Wanamaker School | | |
| Miss Anthony | Rs. 660. | |
| Miss Roy | 540. | |
| Miss Tresslar | 384. | |
| Miss Cleophas | 384. | |
| Miss Iver | 384. | |
| Miss Chambe | 384. | |
| Miss M. Lall | 360. | |
| Mrs. David | 108. | |
| Non-Christian teachers | 1068. | |
| Matron | 480. | |
| Servants | 900. | |
| Food | 3600. | |
| Miscellaneous | 950. | |
| | 10202. | |
| Receipts on the field | 6052. | |
| | | Rs. 4150. |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| DAY SCHOOLS: | | |
| Hume High School | | |
| J.J.Ghose | Rs. 2400. | |
| P. Russell | 1080. | |
| E.F.Singh | 600. | |
| J.E.Jacob | 516. | |
| C. Edwin | 420. | |
| S. Hancock | 240. | |
| D. Theophilus | 360. | |
| Panna Lall | 168. | |
| Y. Masih | 144. | |
| Non-Christian teachers | 5900. | |
| Servants | 288. | |
| Hostels | 144. | |
| Miscellaneous | 720. | |
| | 12980. | |
| Receipts on field | 10240. | |
| | | Rs. 2740. |
| Katra Middle School | | |
| S. Pratt | 660. | |
| J. Masih | 420. | |
| Non-Christian teachers | 1270. | |
| | 2350. | |
| Receipts on field | 1700. | |
| | | Rs. 650. |
| Training School | | |
| Christian teachers, Katra | | Rs. 250. |
| Vernacular School, Katra | | Rs. 72. |
| | | Rs. 8912. |

## CLASS VI. HOSPITALS AND DISPENSARIES.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Sara Seward Hospital and Dispensary | | |
| Hospital Assistant | Rs. 900. | |
| Miss Smith | 660. | |
| Nurse Singh | 420. | |
| Servants | 660. | |
| Horsekeep | 396. | |
| Conveyance | 25. | |
| Medicines | 848. | |
| | Rs. 3909. | |
| Receipts on field | 1909. | |
| | | Rs. 2000. |

## CLASS VII. PROPERTY IN USE.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| RENTS: | | |
| Katra land | Rs. 150. | |
| Jumna land | 114. | |
| Edmonstone Road | 50. | |
| Hospital | 12. | |
| Preachers Houses | 84. | |
| | | Rs. 410. |
| TAXES: | | |
| House and Water, Katra | 104. | |
| " " " Edmonstone Rd. | 104. | |
| " " " Girls' School | 322. | |
| " " " Jumna | 215. | |
| Wheel, hospital | 36. | |
| | | Rs. 781. |
| REPAIRS: | | |
| Station | | Rs.1400. |
| ATTENDANTS: | | |
| 6 posts | | Rs. 356. |
| LIGHTING: | | |
| City Church | | Rs. 25. |
| | | Rs. 2952. |

## CLASS IX. MISSION AND STATION EXPENSES.

| | |
|---|---|
| MISSION MEETING: | Rs. 68. |
| STATIONERY AND POSTAGE: | 50. |
| MEDICAL ALLOWANCE: | 200. |
| SANITARIUMS : | 405. |
| PERSONAL TEACHERS: | 240. |
| OFFICE EXPENSES OF CENTRAL TREASURER: | 180. |
| | Rs. 1143. |

SUMMARY FOR ALLAHABAD.

CLASS I. ..... $ 4860.00

CLASS II. ..... 300.00

CLASS IV. ..... Rs. 2771.

CLASS V. ..... Rs. 6912.

CLASS VI. ..... Rs. 2000.

CLASS VII. ..... Rs. 2952.

CLASS IX. ..... Rs. 1143.

TOTAL .....$ 5160.00 ...Rs. 17,778.

## [illegible] FOR NORTH INDIA MISSION.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| ALLAHABAD ..... | $ 5140.00 ..... | Rs. 17,778. |
| CAWNPORE ..... | 1280.00 ..... | 1,517. |
| [illegible] ..... | 3810.00 ..... | 10,346. |
| [illegible] ..... | | 4,091. |
| FARRUKHABAD ..... | 5150.00 ..... | 18,203. |
| FARRUKHPUR ..... | 1550.00 ..... | 1,919. |
| GWALIOR ..... | | 78. |
| JHANSI ..... | 1160.00 ..... | 5,507. |
| LANDOUR ..... | 1080.00 | |
| MAINPURI ..... | 2610.00 ..... | 8,127. |
| SAHARANPUR ..... | | 125. |
| GENERAL TREASURER ..... | | 8,055. |
| TOTAL ... | $ 21,980.00 ..... | Rs. 75,756. |

The total appropriation for the NORTH INDIA MISSION is [illegible] gold, for Classes I and II., and Rs. 83,432. for Classes IV. to X., exclusive of Class VIII. This is the total amount authorized by the Board for the Mission for the year. The Mission has liberty to transfer from class to class within these total grants, in accordance with the provisions of the Manual, but the total expenditures of the Mission are not to exceed the amounts specified.

March 26th, 1910.

Rev. John Forman,

Mainpuria, U.P.,

INDIA.

My dear Forman:

I returned from Scotland a fortnight ago, having had a most interesting and delightful experience. It was so good to be on the inside of life, instead of roaming about as a tourist, looking at old buildings. I could not help but contrast my visit to Stirling this time with my visit there sixteen years ago. Then I walked about the town and visited the castle, got my dinner at the hotel, and went away, without knowing a soul in the community. This time two lawyers were down at the station to meet us, and I went to dine at the provost's, and then to call with him on one of the most respected citizens of the town, and then met all the nicest people at two crowded meetings, afterward going off to spend the night at a lovely Christian home. It was an entirely different impression one got of things, - of the absolutely external touch of the previous visit. Just such experiences were multiplied all over the country. I spent nights with Dr. Denny and Dr. Stalker, and Dr. Cairns and Dr. Nicol and Dr. Bean, and evenings with all kinds of good people, and had a good deal of time, of course, with Oldham, whose splendid abilities are being layed unreservedly at the services of the Hume Conference, and who is wielding alreadya great influence in Great Britain, and I think will wield a greater one. I went over primarily for the Duff Missionary Lectures, which are given once every four years. There were six of them, the whole set having to be delivered one a week in Aberdeen, Glasgow and Edinburgh, and in addition we had a great many Mass Meetings in the interest of the June Conference. These meetings were usually held in the Town

Hall, and we would have an audience ranging fromfive hundred in the smaller places, to three and four thousand in the big cities. It was a great opportunity, and after once getting adjusted to the conditions, I thoroughly enjoyed it all, but was ready, when the six strenuous weeks were done, to lie down on the steamship and just sink into an eight day's rest.

The day after returning I received your good letter of February 3rd and was glad, as always, to hear from you. I was especially delighted to learn of what Florence had written of her joining the Volunteer Band and her attendance at the Rochester Convention. Wilder was there and it was a great pleasure to see him. It brought back vividly the old days when you and he came to Princeton twenty-three years ago, and I shall never forget those days and that Sunday night meeting in North Middle Reunion, when I settled the question of life work in a way that I have never regretted.

I shall be very glad to hear about the Presbyterial Convention which you are going to hold. I trust that it may accomplish all that you have in mind for it.

I had a good talk with Erwin Kellogg the other day with regard to Gwalior, in which he is deeply interested. He is getting his Church to give the money to cover the cost of supplying another married man in the Mission in order, as he hopes, to make it possible for the Mission to send Henry or someone else to Gwalior to reoccupy that field.

I wish it were possible for the Board to send out a strong reinforcement to the Mission this Fall. I don't know how bright the prospect is, however. It has been necessary to use up the entire amount of the budget authorized by the Board in meeting the necessities of the Missions in their estimates for Classes I and II. and in providing what they received last year in native currency with a substantial increase of the appropriations for Classes IV. to XI. This will make it necessary to provide specially, and in addition to the budget, for all the new missionaries going out. There has been an increase in the contribu-

tions to the Board this year, but I am sorry to have to say that there seems to be a prospect of a heavy deficiency at the end of the year, and I fear that with Mr. Kennedy's bequest ahead of us, it will be difficult to make any special appeal to the Church for a deficiency. We must hope that the enlarged missionary interest throughout the country, as to the fact of which there can be no doubt, will yield genuine results in enlarged gifts. Thus far, we have not felt the enlargement in any very appreciable way. There has been a slow, steady advance for many years, and I hope this coming year there may be a great leap forward. There ought to be, in view of all the agitation that is going on and the intense interest which the Conventions of the Laymen's Movement is arousing. Our American people are prone to this kind of interest, however, and the necessary work is the quiet, following-up work. The Boards are trying to do this, but it is far and away the harder task.

I suppose that Mr. Mattison is now on his way home. It is sad to think of such broken life plans and the sending home of men at times when the need is so great and the call for reinforcements so earnest.

With warm regards to Mrs. Forman and yourself, I am

Very cordially yours,

Dictated March 22nd.

[illegible] 1900.

The [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] February 24th and March 11th have been received. I got back from Scotland the first week in March, having had a very delightful visit, but it is good to be back again in closer contact with [illegible]. Still, I [illegible] for the opportunity which the winter has added to meet so many of the missionary workers of Scotland, including not a few good men who had been in India. It will be a pleasure to get back to see them all and many other from all over the world at the Conference in June, but I shall really prefer to stay in America and not go off again.

It has not been possible [illegible] for your brother Charles to go. We are already beyond the limit of our allotted delegation, and with so many good men at home on furlough, the Board has not felt that it would be right to incur the expense of [illegible] fully home from the field unless it was in the [illegible] which had some of their strongest men at home at the time or in the case of the native delegates, whom it was desired to have from the more purely missionary fields. I am very sorry, because I wish it might have been possible to arrange for Dr. Forman's coming. [illegible] I feel that he might have the visit to America to the family. Anything that can at any time be done that would in any way relieve all the [illegible] and unremunerative but [illegible] sacrifice of his work, I am sure would be done.

Thank you very much for the invaluable information in both your letters regarding Chalmer and Dougherty in Canada. All these matters will

April [illegible], 1[illegible].

[illegible] Rev. Henry Norman-Duge [illegible].

[illegible] up for careful consideration as soon as the full replies from all [illegible] are in. In the case of [illegible] for Gwalior, however, we shall have to take action [illegible], in view of the [illegible] of Edwin Kellogg's church. Our understanding is that the Mission will undertake to get a man in Gwalior within a year provided a new man is sent out to the Mission this fall, and provided the 15,000 Rupees for [illegible] is supplied. [illegible] in the hope of what Edwin Kellogg's church is doing, I hope the new man may be sent, but the property requirement will probably have to wait until all the Mission requisitions are at hand.

I am glad that you [illegible] so good a property at Sigri Bazar. I am assuming that you are keeping Mr. Colton fully informed, but I am writing to him also to express again our appreciation of what he has done.

You will be glad to know that we have closed the fiscal year in very good [illegible]. [illegible] we under[illegible] that the [illegible] had to [illegible] [illegible] well, meeting all the obligations of the year and having a balance of about £45,000. [illegible] which [illegible] [illegible] of the year. [illegible] It is a little difficult to make comparisons with the preceding year or to anticipate the effect of the special effort to crowd a large income into the closing months upon the receipts for the ensuing year. Next year will be a year of even greater necessities. We have asked the Executive Commission to approve a budget of between £1,800,000. and £1,900,000. and to apportion this on the churches, after deducting what may [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] to between two and three hundred thousand dollars.

We shall be looking forward to getting the full statements from the Mission which are promised [illegible] the property requirements. Mr. Lucas writes that they amount to about [illegible].

I am very sorry that Mr. Gilliver has broken down and has to come home. Is he so badly broken that there is no hope of his returning to India? Is

April 8th, 1910.

The Rev. Henry Foreman-Page 3.

now, could not a sojourn in the hills have restored him as in the case of Mr. Lester and Miss Moore. Dr. Lucas writes, however, that the doctors said he would have to come home.

I hope that Mrs. Foreman and your son are both well now, and with ever warm regard, I am,

Affectionately yours,

Dictated April 7th.

April 18th, 1910.

To the North India Mission:-

My dear Friends,

You will have received long before this the printed appropriation letter and later the detailed appropriation sheets. I am glad it was possible for the Board to make such a good advance in the appropriations for the native ministry classes, and trust the day may not be far away when all that the Missions ask for for these classes, including every item in column IV of the estimate sheets, may be provided by the church at home. We have asked for this in our statement to the Budget Committee of the Executive Commission, before which we have just laid the needs of the work for the coming year. The amount which we have submitted to them is $1,865,134.00, made up as follows:-

| | |
|---|---|
| Appropriations for missionaries' salaries, children's allowances and furloughs | $696,175. |
| Appropriations for the bare maintenance of existing work | 472,564. |
| Administration and expenses in the United States | 110,000. |
| Amount required for prosecution of existing work above bare maintenance | 50,911. |
| New property indispensable and of urgent importance | 171,465. |
| New missionaries to fill vacancies and provide small reinforcements. | 80,000. |
| Emergency and special appropriations to be added during the year - estimated | 234,610. |
| Deficit for 1909-10 | 79,729. |

I don't suppose that they will feel able to approve so large a budget. Of course, they eliminate, in determining how much to apportion to the Church, the amount which the Board may hope to receive from legacies and miscellaneous

North India Mission-Page 2. April 18th, 1910.

gifts. The average receipts from these two sources during the five preceding years was $392,307.26 per annum. Subtracting this amount would leave $1,565,288.74, which we proposed to the Commission as the amount which the Church ought to provide. Inasmuch as the amount authorized by the Commission a year ago was $1,172,500.00, I fear this advance will be more than they will feel that they are able to endorse; but it is not an inflated request and I believe the churches will rise to the point where they will supply the funds that must be spent for the great missionary task which is upon us.

Meanwhile, however, we must, of course, work within the appropriations which have actually been made, praying and believing that before long the greater expansion which we desire may come. In planning the work for under the appropriations, it seems to me that it would be very wise for us to have in mind the situation regarding the Famine Orphan Fund already reported to you. As I wrote, this fund is exhausted and the appeals which we have received in Europe have been the supporters have brought in comparatively few children. The need to us for children who are not famine orphans may be just as real as the need for the famine orphans, but the fact, as you know, is that help can be secured often for such special and striking necessities which cannot be drawn forth by needs that do not make the same bold and concentrated appeal. Would it not be wise now, in view of the increased appropriations which you have received, to take on, under the regular expenditures of the Mission, the care of the famine orphans and to absorb them in the regular care and liabilities of the mission, to be covered by the regular appropriations?

The requests for assistance from the Kennedy bequest have poured in from all over the Missions, from individuals and individual stations, and we are beginning to receive now the official replies of the Missions to the request of the Board for a general statement of their needs, arranged in the order of their importance. In this connection, I think it would be very [illegible]

some expression of the sentiment of the Missions as to the importance of concentrated attention on equipment rather than on expansion in evangelistic work. We all feel so keenly the need of certain equipment in the way of Mission residences in some fields and schools in these and others, that perhaps we should all agree in setting these imperative needs in the foreground; but will there not be a point beyond which the provision of further equipment becomes less important than the expansion of itinerating and evangelistic work, and the larger evangelistic utilization of the material equipment which we shall already have? Just where would the limits emerge, and how are we to determine the right balance between our material equipment and our living utilization of it and the provision of those vital forces, seen and unseen, without which equipment is vain? Every suggestion which may come to you in conference or prayer on these questions will be greatly valued.

We have received from Mr. Fife the Punjab Mission's reply to the questions regarding non-Christian teachers in the schools, but have not yet received the letter which Mr. Mitchell was appointed to write in behalf of the North India Mission. Not Mr. Severance only, but others, also, are profoundly interested in this subject, and it is sure to receive the very careful consideration of the Board in its thoughts about development. To what extent, for example, will any further development of educational work in India, whether in high schools or other institutions, mean an enlarged employment of non-Christian teachers; or to what extent can any such enlargement be made without any further increase in the number of non-Christian teachers? And in existing institutions, are there any changes that can be made in our plan and preparation, and in either the transfer of some present energies or the application of new energy to the distinctive work of training Christian teachers, which will make this whole branch of our activity more powerful and fertile in direct results?

The note of Dr. Ewing and Mr. Mitchell and Mr. McGaw, expressing the

Mission's appreciation of the Board's action in authorizing Mr. Smith to raise $5000. for the industrial work at Fatehgarh, has been received. Mr. Lawrence is, of course, free to help, inasmuch as the authorization applied to the object and involved no limitation as to the agent. Mr. Smith says that he feels very gravely the responsibility of this opportunity. I don't know whether he has as yet been able to accomplish anything toward the end in view.

Dr. Lucas's reply on behalf of the Mission to our inquiry regarding Mr. Cummings's language projects has been received. The answer of the Panjab Mission has not yet come to hand. Dr. Lucas referred, in an accompanying note, to Mr. Mattison's circular regarding a missionary institute which had not been before the committee. We should be very glad to know the judgment of the Executive Committee or the Mission regarding Mr. Mattison's scheme.

Dr Lucas's letter of with various ad interim actions of the Mission has come, but there has been no meeting of the Board since. It may be that I can report the Board's replies in a postscript to this letter.

I hope that all the members of the Mission are well. It is a great delight to be back in New York again, in touch with the correspondence and nearer you in acquaintance with what is going on there in Scotland, even if that is geographically nearer. There is earnest interest there in the approaching Conference, and we are hoping that it may yield great and abiding results.

With warm regards to all, I am,

Your sincere friend,

Robert E. Speer

Dictated April 14th.

P. S. Since the above letter was written, the Board Meeting of this week has been held, and I am glad to report that the Board cordially accepted the proposal of the Second Presbyterian Church of Carlisle, Pa., of which Dr. Kellogg is pastor, to provide the support of a missionary for the North India Mission, with a view to enabling the Mission to assign someone to Gwalior, and the Rev. Robert Martin Ahrens and Miss Heidsman have been assigned to the North India Mission on this basis. Mr. Ahrens is a graduate of German Presbyterian College and Lowrmick Seminary, and he and Miss Heidsman seem to be very well qualified for the work and are desirous, moreover, of going to India. I am glad to report, also, the appointment of Dr. Sarah M. Geezey to the North India Mission, with reference to the needs in the Allahabad Hospital. Dr. Geezey is another superior candidate, who is now completing her internship in one of the hospitals in Boston.

In view of the action of the Mission and the accompanying letters from the physicians, the Board has, of course, authorized the return of Mr. and Mrs. Gillan to the United States, but I was to call the attention of the Mission to the regular emergency medical certificates which the Board desires that the Missions should use in such cases. Perhaps the supply has been exhausted, so I am sending a few extra copies herewith to the Secretary of the Mission.

The Board has also approved the return of Mr. Mitchell's son, and I was instructed in this connection also to request the Mission to make sure of including all such items in the regular estimates. Of course, contingencies will arise, as in this case, which may make special action necessary, but the Board would be grateful if, as far as possible, every such necessity should be anticipated and incorporated in the estimates.

I would report a special Appropriation of $600., designated for the Agricultural Department of the Allahabad College, this amount having been re-

North India Mission-Page 6. April 20th, 1916.

deived from Mrs. McCormick of Indiana. Mr. McCormick was desirous that the amount should be immediately [illegible].

April [illegible], 1[illegible].

The Rev. Ra[illegible] [illegible] Smith,

135 Centre St.,

San Rafael, Cal.

My dear Mr. Smith,

I don't know whether you received a letter of mine written sometime ago regarding Mrs. Jane B. Moore Brinton, of 618 W. Calvert Street, Baltimore, Md., a rather eccentric old lady. I have heard from her in reply to a letter which I wrote her at the same time, but she says nothing of having heard from you. I rather assume from her postal-card that she had not heard from you. She wants to know the ages of any orphans offered for her support, the amount needed per annum, and how long it will be necessary to support them. I wish you would write to her about your needs at Ratabarh, making everything specific and definite, and if you can interest her in the buildings or other needs there, I hope you will do so. I shall do my best and if you find out in your correspondence with her of anything in which I could help, please let me know of it.

I hope that you and Mrs. Smith and the children are all well. You will be glad to learn of the appointment of a new man for North India, so as to enable the Mission to send someone to Gwalior, which it has undertaken to do if a new man should be sent. On the other hand, you will have heard of the resignation of Mr. Mathieson and the return on health certificate of Mr. and Mrs. Miller.

Very cordially yours,

Dictated April 21st.

[illegible]

May 2nd, 1910.

The Rev. J. J. Lucas, D.D.,

Allahabad, India.

My dear Dr. Lucas,

I had hoped to send you a letter accompanying the Mission Letter which went this week, but was not able to do so. I must write now to thank you for your good notes of February 24th, March 11th and 18th and 21st. I have read over, also, your letter of Dec. 24th, which Dr. Fulton acknowledged, in which you referred to the need of endowment for the Allahabad College and the Saharanpur Seminary. I was interested also in seeing the printed note enclosed in this letter, referring to the work of your Committee on IndianChristian Marriage and Divorce. If you have your report printed, will you not send me a copy of it?

I need not touch on the various points in the Mission Letter referring to various actions of the Mission. I am so glad that it was possible to appoint someone at once on the basis of the offer of Edwin Kellogg's church.

I am glad to say that Dr. Fulton tells me that the report of Allahabad Station, of which you sent a copy in your letter of March 21st, had already come in due time.

I was clearing up some papers the other day and came across a little package of some leaflets which I remember our sending out some eight years ago. The spiritual message of the little leaflet is good still and I enclose a copy herewith.

I wish you were to be at the Conference in Edinburgh. It bids fair to be a very great and profitable gathering. I think, perhaps, it is likely to make its best contribution to the life of the Churches at home. The English and Scotch Churches are joining in it with a great heartiness and interest, and they would not have done so, I fear, if we had not consented to

the limitation of the Conference to work in distinctively non-Christian lands. To have insisted on admitting the interest of work in Latin America, for example, would probably have resulted in the withdrawal of the Church of England - at least the High Church party - and perhaps some of the Continental Churches also. This would have disrupted that very unity, the promotion of which I think is likely to be one of the best results of the Conference. It is too bad even to appear to assent to the inferior claim or the illegitimacy of our mission work in South America, but it seemed to be a choice between waiving the consideration of this work or breaking up the Conference. Our South American missionaries have felt it very keenly, but they understand clearly, I think, the position of the American Boards in the matter, and I have been trying to assure them that probably the very exclusion of the work in nominally Christian lands will give it a prominence which otherwise it would not have had, and only serve to lay it on the conscience of the Church with a new power. You will be receiving soon a copy of my report on the South American Missions. As the note on the cover states, it is merely a private report and is not to be published, and implies no responsibility on any one's part but my own for what is stated in it.

I hope that you and Mrs. Lucas are well, and with warmest regard, I am,

Ever affectionately yours,

Dictated Apr. 22nd.

Eno.

alt

May 3rd, 1910.

The Rev. R. C. McGaw,

Etah, U. P., India.

My dear Mr. McGaw,

Your good letter of Jan. 13th was briefly acknowledged by Dr. Fulton while I was away in Scotland, where I spent six weeks in January and February, in part to give the Duff Missionary Lectures and in part to help in the work of preparation for the Edinburgh Conference in June. It was a delightful experience, as you can well imagine, and it has seemed almost like a dream to be moving about until all the scenes which one had always known but of which one had never expected to be such a natural part, and to be meeting some of the best men in theworld, who have made their mark on the thought of the world. Nevertheless, it is good to be home again, both to have the contact with the Missions which I missed in Scotland and to be where one is seeing all the time men and women as they come and go.

Dr. Fulton wrote at once to the Post-Office Department, remitting the forty-seven cents in stamps due on the package addressed to you.

I sent off this week a letter to the Missions and had hoped to be able to write to you at the same time, but could not get your letter written in time. I am glad that there is a substantial advance in the Appropriations, but am sorry that the failure of our special Famine Orphan Funds leaves this unprovided for and admonishes us that the only wise thing is to work the support of all these children into the regular budget. It is only another illustration of the difficulty of continuous support of objects resting on too specific an appeal. I hope that some part of the advance appropriation may be available for your needs at Etah.

I think you are quite right in your emphasis on the importance of looking after our Christian communities, seeing that they don't drop back or

Mr. McCabe-P. 2. May 3rd, 1910.

Stand stoutly still. It is a great movement that is going on in India in behalf of the low caste peoples, but it is a movement that demands a great deal from us and lays weighty responsibilities upon us. Unless we meet these demands and take care of these responsibilities, there is real danger of loss and disaster.

As to equipment needed for our present work that it may be carried on in its full measure of efficiency, we may hope for adequate help, I trust, from the Kennedy bequest. I do hope that we may be guided, also, to some wise plan for the use of what may remain of that Bequest for the expansion and maintenance of the most vital forms of our work, those forms which are most directly related to the evangelistic work and the building up of self-supporting, self-propagating churches.

I was clearing up some papers the other day and came across a little package of leaflets which I remember our sending out about eight years ago. The spiritual message of the little leaflet is good still, and I enclose a copy herewith.

I hope that you and Mrs. McCabe and the children are all well, and with warm regards, I am,

Your sincere friend,

Dictated Apr. 22nd.

Enc.

May 2nd, 1910.

The Rev. Henry Forman,

Jhansi, India.

My Dear Forman,

I am sorry I could not send off a little note accompanying the letter to the Mission to acknowledge the receipt of your good letter of March 18th. The Mission letter will have told you of the Board's acceptance of the offer of Mr. Kellogg's church to send out a man in order that the Mission may station someone to Gwalior. I am glad that so good a man could be at once appointed.

Do you suppose that Mr. and Mrs. Gillam are now permanently lost to the Mission, or do you anticipate that they will be able to return after another rest here.

I know Mr. Safford, of whom you write, and shall ask him whether he is willing to think of going to the Mission. Our experience with these special calls, however, is not very satisfactory. It has been seldom possible to find a man who would go out to the field in response to one of these appeals. Still, I think we ought to keep following up every such clue in the hope that here and there there may be a man to whom this will be the conclusive providential indication of his duty.

What you write about the High school for Jhansi I suppose will undoubtedly be taken into consideration by the Mission in its answer to the request of the Board for a statement of its property needs. I am filing your letter with other papers bearing on the subject. The feeling in the Board, at present, however, is very strong on the subject of the non-Christian teachers and of the necessity of making the educational work dominantly Christian and evangelistic in its spirit and result. I doubt whether the Board will be in a favorable mood toward any enlarge-

Mr. Forman-P. 2. May 2nd, 1910.

ment of the educational work that does not deal first with this problem and make some provision for the training of Christian teachers to take the place of the non-Christian teachers in Mission Schools. I think Mr. Severance feels this as much as any other man I know. If you were to have a high school in Shanghai, how many teachers would you require for it and how many of these could be Christian men of the right stamp?

I was clearing up some papers the other day and came across a little package of some leaflets which I remember our sending out some eight years ago. The spiritual message of the little leaflet is good still, and I enclose a copy herewith.

I don't remember whether I thanked you in my last letter for your most helpful reply to my questions with reference to the relation of Christianity to the non-Christian religions. I appreciate very much what you have written. No statement has recognized so well, it seems to me, the two aspects of the problem. I have a splendid wealth of material on the subject in the letters which have been received by Commission IV of the World Missionary Conference, which deals, as you remember, with the Message of Christianity to the Non-Christian Religions. It is a great problem, and I don't know that one can come any nearer the solution of it than to balance the elements as you have done in your paper.

With kind regards to Mrs. Forman, I am,

Very affectionately yours,

Dictated Apr. 22nd.

Enc.

May 10th, 1910.

The Rev. Arthur H. Rotan, D.D.,

Gettysburg, Pa.

My dear Rotan,

I was very sorry not to see you when you reached New York, but I should have been very [illegible] the Layman's Missionary Congress in Chicago. I wish that you might have been there.

With reference to your meeting the right people on the Board while you are here, I would say that there is no special committee having in charge the matter of the disposition of the Kennedy bequest, and it will not be until fall, I imagine, that the Board will be prepared to take action with reference to it; but I agree with you and with the Bishop that it would be very desirable that you should be able while here to state the needs of the Yuki field to the India Committee, and I think also that you ought to meet the Finance Committee. We are calling the India Committee and the Council, accordingly, to meet in my office at 2.30 on Tuesday afternoon, May 17th. I don't know how many we shall be able to get, but we shall do the best we can, and I am inviting Mr. Severance to come with the others. The Finance Committee meets on Thursday of this week, May 12th, in Mr. Stigler's office, at two o'clock, and I have arranged with Mr. Day for you to meet the Finance Committee then if you are back in New York by that time. If you are here Monday afternoon, we can get five or ten minutes at the Board Meeting, but I doubt whether we could take much more than that from the regular docket time, as it will be the last meeting before the General Assembly.

Thursday of this week I may be away, but Friday I shall be here and also next Monday and Tuesday. [illegible]

Hoping [illegible]

Very sincerely yours,

[illegible]

[illegible]

The Rev. Ray C. Smith,

135 Centre St.,

San Rafael, Cal.

My dear Mr. Smith,

[illegible]

[illegible] Miss Clark, my impression is that the Women [illegible] anything [illegible] to cover the [illegible] [illegible] would be [illegible] the same. They [illegible] that the [illegible] the same [illegible]. What [illegible] would be safe [illegible], I suppose, would be simply to insist that all moneys which the churches [illegible] Board.

Thank you very much for [illegible] [illegible] the matter in the Council and are trying to prepare a [illegible] covering [illegible] from which we can [illegible] to our hands. This will be [illegible] the question of [illegible], of whether consideration of [illegible] and will have to do with the general policy which the Board is [illegible] I think it is very important to get the matter stated in the right way

[illegible]

[illegible] Mr. [illegible].

The Mission [illegible]

[illegible] in any case.

I think, with you, that there is [illegible] to be a great [illegible] in school [illegible], but I think, [illegible] that there will [illegible] no [illegible] individuals who will give [illegible] [illegible] the [illegible] at Pittsburgh.

With kind regards, I am,

Very cordially yours,

Dictated Mr. [illegible].

May 24th, 1910.

The Rev. Charles L. Mattison,

c/o General Charles Bird,

1200 Delaware Ave., Wilmington, Del.

My dear Mr. Mattison,

I was in Washington on Saturday at the Sunday-School Convention and did not receive your letter of May 20th until to-day, so could not send you the copy of the action of the North India Mission Executive Committee in time to write you in Wilmington, as you desired. You don't say how long you are to be in Wilmington, but I presume General Bird will have your address in case you will have left there, and I am sending the desired paper to you herewith, in his care.

Please give my kind regards to Mrs. Mattison when you see her.

Very cordially yours,

Dictated May 23rd.

Enc.

May 24th, 1910.

Mr. Sam Eggenbottom,

121 West Ninth Ave.,

Columbus, O.

My dear Mr. Eggenbottom,

I return herewith the clippings which you were good enough to send me.

I received a nice letter the other day from my cousin, Mr. Charles Dunton, of Coatesville, Pa., inquiring about your agricultural project, in which I believe he is interested. I wrote him a hearty letter to-day, and trust that something will come of his interest.

Mr. Swing spent the whole morning with us on Tuesday, in conference over the work in India, presenting the needs of the Mission and then going on to a long discussion of the educational problem. Mr. Severance was present, and I am sure that good was accomplished.

With kind regards, I am,

Very cordially yours.

Dictated May 20th.

Enclosures.

May 30th, 1910.

The Rev. Henry Forman, D.D.,

Jhansi, India.

My dear Forman,

I enclose herewith a regular book of a letter to the Bwt Missions. I fear you will find the references in it to the prospective opening of a high school rather discouraging. I hope you will not take it so, however, because I do trust that it will be possible to make this enlargement of the work; but it is wise, is it not, to increase the efficiency of what we are doing before we project the more novel? I know how strongly you feel the need of the school in order that the Jhansi work may be efficient, but urgent as this is, is it more urgent than that we should do something with the educational situation in Ratanganj in order to get it organized on the best basis and to Christianize it, root and branch, or if is, just the same as it is, already was Christianized, to make the evangelizing and character-shaping influences as powerful as possible?

I am putting all your patching all your papers with reference to the high school together and shall bring them before the Council again and keep them to present to the committee in connection with the consideration of the use of the Kennedy bequest.

Immediately on the receipt of your letter of March 17th, I wrote to Mr. Safford, but have not yet received a reply from him.

I believe that we are on the eve of real advance movements, and that what may seem to be [illegible] will prove to be a forward movement. [illegible] may very encourage our faith by [illegible] and the equipment will [illegible] greater power and be a more [illegible] in the field.

I hope that Mrs. Forman and [illegible] may have a [illegible] you may not [illegible] yourself as trying to [illegible] It will be a great deal better for you [illegible].

dictated May 28th

Very affectionately yours,

All page - 92 -

May 20th, 1910.

The Rev. W. S. Johnson, D.D.,

33. "California", Anchor Line, due June 5.

My dear Dr. Johnson,

Mr. Mitchell has asked me to suggest the name of some good medical man in Glen Free who could be taken. Mr. [illegible], 511 West 42nd Street, has for years given services to the missionaries free of charge, and I would recommend him to Mr. J. Gualtney Mitchell, [illegible], Brooklyn. He is one of the best dentists here and a [illegible] Christian man. He has made his charges most reasonable.

I am sorry I shall not be here to be of any help to you that might be possible.

Very cordially yours,

Dictated May 23th.

May 28th, 1910.

The Rev. William T. Mitchell,

Mainpuri, India.

My Dear Mr. Mitchell,

I enclose herewith a copy of a letter to the Mission, which might more appropriately be recorded as a volume, but I think the questions of which it treats are of sufficient importance to justify its discussion. There is much that I should like to write about beside, but I think the Mission letter covers the essential points. Let me only thank you for your letter of April 18th regarding the non-Christian teachers, together with your statement regarding Mainpuri, and also your letter to Mr. Sevegrave, a copy of which I have.

I note in your letter of April 18th also various points regarding Scott's needing attention about his eyes. I am sailing for Scotland on Saturday and they will not be in until Sunday or Monday, but I am sending Dr. Johnson a note, telling him of the conflict here in view to constantly go, one of that does his work conscientiously and the other practically so.

We have secured from your letter to Mr. Sevegrave that you would be able, with the Money which has now been provided, to Christianize the educational work at Mainpuri clear through. Will you have such an exclusively Christian staff?

With kind regards, I am,

Very sincerely yours,

Victor E. Smith.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] I [illegible] and you know how much more might have been said on these great questions.

I have had several talks with Dr. King and he is here today [illegible]

[illegible]

There is very much more that I would like to write personally, but the Missionary Conference is in session and I ought really to be in at the meeting now.

With warmest regards, I am,

Ever affectionately yours,

[illegible]

June 1st, 1910.

The Rev. Ray C. Smith,

135 Centre Street,

New Rochelle, N.Y.

My dear Mr. Smith:

As you may know, Mr. Kellogg's Church in Carlisle, PA. has agreed to furnish the support of a new missionary for the North India Mission, with the understanding, which has been accepted by the Mission, that this will enable the Mission to assign some older missionary to the work in Indian.

On the basis of this pledge, the Board appointed a new man for the North India Mission, but it now appears that some German Churches with which he has been connected desire to support him and are unwilling to surrender that privilege to anyone else, while friends of his wife claim the same privilege in her behalf. In consequence, we have no one to appoint on the basis of Mr. Kellogg's pledge, and there is not another qualified man at present in sight.

We have, however, an application for appointment from a layman in Indian, who is anxious to take up educational work with an industrial element in it. It may occur, accordingly, that the Missions would think of the employment of this man in the regular work of the Mission, with a view to his assignment to school work in some one of the stations, thus relieving, perhaps, an ordained man for evangelistic work. What would you think, for example, of having such a man take up the educational work which you have been doing, setting you free for the evangelistic work?

It is possible that something may depend upon your view of the general qualifications of the man in question. He is Mr. Luke E. Marvin

of Duluth, Minn. He was educated in Macalester College and the Moody Bible Institute. He is at present [illegible] in Duluth. The following are some of the testimonials regarding him:

"I have known Mr. Marvin as a student in college since about five years ago. He is refined, attractive, cheerful, energetic and [illegible] beyond question [illegible] all with [illegible]. He is a leader. A strong character, [illegible]. His family are cultured, intellectual and very earnest Christians. Mr. Marvin is a bright, agreeable, sociable fellow. He is strong; has a little mechanical ability. Stood high in a strong class. Universally liked and respected. Full of life and spirit. Was graduated a year ago at Macalester. Last year at Moody School in Chicago. His grandfather, Mr. Rice, a member of faculty with which Macalester College opened."
( Dean A.W.Anderson of Macalaster College.)

"I have known Mr. Marvin as student for five years. He also was a bookstore [illegible] for two years. He is goodlooking, affable, pleasant, cheerful, vigorous and energetic. He is a man of self-initiative. He is one of the very finest young men that I ever met. He was a treasure to me personally and in a business way. He was also exceedingly popular in school. The call, [illegible] that would need to be investigated would be his health. He is not robust, and as I do not know that he has been sick, a [illegible] would be for this part of his preparation. [illegible] I am heartily glad that he is going of his and to commend him without reserve.
( Mr. L...wening of Macalaster College)

"I have known Mr. Marvin about six years. He has been one of the [illegible] in our Church [illegible]. He has a commanding personality, [illegible], [illegible], very cheerful, energetic, and could work well with others. He is a decided success as a soul winner. Marvin is a man that would succeed anywhere. He feels called to the foreign field and all who know him are rejoicing over his decision to heed the call. He has a college education and an excellent knowledge of the word of God."
( Rev. J.T.Moody)

"I have known him as his teacher and since his graduation; he will [illegible]. He has a pleasant and [illegible] personality, refined, attractive, cheerful, energetic. Could work well with others. He is more of a leader than a follower. In college his Christian influence was splendid and he was active in local S.S. and Church work as well. His family are most consecrated and devoted Christians. I count him one of the finest specimens of Christian manhood that we have ever had at Macalaster. A man whose heart is in his work and whose hands, as well as head have been trained. If I were asked to select a man for missionary work from among our recent graduates, Mr. Marvin would be the man. His qualities are so good that to speak the truth may seem flattering."
(Prof. E.S.Alexander - Teacher in College)

I am sending a copy of this letter to Dr. Ewing, asking for his opinion, and shall be very grateful for yours. Would such an appointment be satisfactory to the Mission, do you think, as supplying such a reinforcement as would enable the Mission to fulfill its pledge to Mr. Kellogg?

[illegible]

[illegible]

Very cordially yours,

Dictated May 26th.

[illegible]

[illegible] the

[illegible]

[illegible] and
[illegible] not [illegible] able to [illegible]
[illegible] pledge the [illegible]
[illegible] for maintenance at the present time.

This does not [illegible] the Board's inability
to provide for the school in an exceptional and praiseworthy way.

[illegible], [illegible].

To the Punjab and North India Missions-

My dear Friends,

[illegible] several matters of common interest regarding which I venture to write to the Missions in this joint way.

First, I would acknowledge on behalf of the Board the receipt of the statements of the Missions' property requirements in order that the work may have an adequate equipment. The replies of the various Missions are rapidly coming in now, and with the general Mission requisitions many most helpful and convincing representations are coming from various stations and individuals, explanatory of the items approved by the Missions. By fall the Board will hope to have all the material well in hand. At its last meeting the question of how it should deal with the Kennedy bequest was considered in a general way in order that any question that might arise at the General Assembly could be answered. The Council had submitted to the Board as a basis for discussion a paper of which the following is a summary:-

[illegible].

Certain considerations should be kept in mind as bearing on the right course to pursue.

1. The providence of God as seen in this bequest and in the present con- [illegible] This is an opportunity for a distinct advance in the work and for a long forward [illegible] quest should not be used merely to make it easier or more comfortable to do the present work. It should be used to expand the work.

2. This expansion should be made as soon as possible in the directions which are most clearly associated with the accomplishment of the primary aim of [illegible] The proclamation of Christ, the winning of men, the building up of true native Churches.

3. This evidence of the trust of God in the Board to administer wisely so great a gift should increase and not diminish our trust in God. The bequest should be used in a way that will not indicate misgiving lest God should purpose scantier things in the future.

4. The bequest should be so used as to stimulate and expand and not to shift or relax the missionary [illegible] expenditure should take into account the growing missionary spirit in the Church, which within a few years ought to be ready to carry the larger enterprise which this contribution makes it possible for the Board to project.

5. The greater ease with which money can be expended on material equipment as compared with living agency must be kept in mind as a peril. Unless better work and more work are to result from expenditures on equipment, those expenditures are not justified. It is in this we find that the philanthropy writes urging certain forms of endowment rather than immediate expenditure, because this will make it possible to spend the money on men rather than on buildings.

"We do want to make an advance, but the question is how? I view with some apprehension the idea of putting a large amount of money into property either new or old. It is so easy to spend money on such objects without any great or permanent benefit to the work. I still favour the endowment rather than the equipment at [illegible]. To illustrate what I mean, I believe it would mean more [illegible] to put [illegible],000. into an endowment than to spend the same amount on the improvement of our property. And this I believe to be true of other stations also."

6. The difficulty of spending large sums immediately would make it impracticable if not impossible for the Board to dispose of the bequest within five years unless it should be in the way of distributed endowment or upon material equipment, which should not be allowed to have first place in our thought, essential as it is in a tropic climate place. The amount asked by the Missions in Column IV of the estimates for living work which the Board was unable to grant was [illegible],000. Assuming that this amount could be doubled without abandoning the [illegible] principles of liberality which have hitherto prevailed, it would still be less than the annual income from the bequest, if the balance, after providing for all immediate property necessities, should be invested.

## Recommended Plan.

The Council would suggest for the consideration of the Board the following plan.

1. Provide from the bequest, whether from income or from capital, whatever may be necessary each year to increase the appropriations for the year so as to give the Missions what is needed under Column IV of the estimates. This column contains requisitions for what the Missions need in the way of living mission work and what the supply of a comparatively small additional sum will enable them to provide with substantially their present equipment. No expenditure will go farther or is more necessary toward the accomplishment of our immediate aims. This would call for the fiscal year 1910-11, for example, for an expenditure of approximately [illegible],000. This amount will increase somewhat when the Missions realize that appropriations asked for in Column IV will be granted. The advantage of this plan of expenditure is that it is perfectly normal and sound, involves no invented or specially constructed estimates. We simply meet in this way the urgent needs of the work in its wholesome and natural growth, needs which we have not been able to meet. No measure would as instantly and as effectively as this give solidity and power and constructive progress.

2. Give special attention on the work of developing the native Christian leadership, [illegible] the institutions which are efficiently accomplishing this work but which are inadequately equipped in men and facilities for it. The adequate development of this work involves:

(a) Larger institutions for training such men, with subordinate institutions leading up to them.

(b) Such organization and supervision of the evangelistic work as shall produce material for the institutions to train and utilize it when it is trained.

(c) Right relationships to Native Church organizations, including the establishment of proper standards of support, true cooperation between Church

and Mission in all their work, and the proper development of self-support on the part of the Church and the steady increase in the number of self-supporting pastorates.

(4) And an adequate Christian leadership must include the Christian leaders beside preachers and teachers, and the raising up of such is legitimate; but assistance from the bequest should be conditioned upon the evidence that the institutions aided or established are actually yielding the evangelistic influence upon their districts and giving the result in Christian leadership which alone can justify them.

3. Those additions should be made to the present equipment in the way of land and property, including buildings and residences necessary to make them hygienic and adequate to present necessities and also to supply all facilities necessary for doing the work with from our present basis. Provision should be made also for emergency property needs.

4. The counsel given by Mr. Kennedy at the time of the Stuart bequest in the erection of a new building confirms the judgment that he would approve of some addition to the reserve and sinking funds of the Board, which should be increased with the increasing operations of the Board.

We therefore recommend:

(1) Set aside a fund for strengthening the current work along the lines suggested by Column IV of the estimates, making each year grants from interest and so much as may be thought expedient of the principal annually, so that this fund shall be used in about ten years; the expectation being that the increasing gifts of the Church will support the enlarged work by the time the fund is exhausted.....$700,000.

(2) Set aside a fund for developing native Christian leadership. It would be unwise to specify particular institutions which relative needs may change or for whom future donors may provide. By keeping the sum for the training of native Christian leadership in general, the Board can appropriate the interest from year to year as needs may develop. This would help current work by relieving the regular appropriations to some extent at least $1,000,000.

(3) Set aside a property fund to put our present plants in reasonable condition and to secure such additions as are most imperative. This fund should reserve approximately $50,000. for emergency property needs, with special reference to land and residences.....$ [illegible]

(4) [illegible] the sinking fund of the Board.....$ [illegible]

$2,7[illegible],000.

Without committing itself to details or deciding more than it was necessary to decide at the time, the Board expressed its general approval of these ideas, especially the central principle of making this bequest an opportunity for a real advance movement.

The magnitude of the requests for new property which are coming in from the Missions would seem to indicate that, when they are all in, it would require almost the whole of the bequest to meet these calls alone. Of course, the Board will understand that the Missions would not deem this a wise use of the bequest, as it would mean the construction of a plant which we [illegible]

have been to consider, but there is a clear conviction that our present plant should be made in the highest and fullest degree adequate, and that it should be used to the fullest measure of efficiency.

What I have said is merely by way of information, that you may know what is passing in the mind of the Board. You may be sure that the Board will test the whole question in the most open and candid way in the end.

The second matter of which I wish to write is the problem of non-matriculated boarders in Christian families. The replies of the two Missions, through Mr. Wade and Dr. Macnaghten, to the questions sent out on this subject have been received, together with a great deal of valuable information, some of which has come to the Board and some to Dr. Severance, bearing on this vital question. The Secretary of the India Committee and the Executive Council as could be all together were before the Committee a prolonged conference with the Mission Boards largely on this subject. Mr. Wade had to leave and fulfilled his commission from the North India Mission to lay the progress made before the Committee. The discussion naturally passed on to the general question of the educational work in India and the particular question of the employment of the non-Christian teachers by Christian families.

As I have indicated before, it is the firm purpose of the Board to adhere to the plan on which the India Missions is worked out from a Christian standpoint, whatever may be said for it, as certainly not ideal. You will recall a long memorial which I presented for the Board a year or two ago, setting forth as clearly as I could the reasons for the present situation and the grounds of justification for it. Conceding all that, I know that we would all stand ready that it is unwise and unnecessary that such a situation should exist, and that to propagate the Gospel, either by preaching or by education, we need men of Christian faith and Christian character, and that if we do not have these institutions and agencies should be developed which produce them.

[illegible] May 30th, 1910.

After a long discussion, the following points were suggested for submission to the Missions for their consideration. Please understand that these are only to furnish a basis for a constructive and practicable policy.

1. [illegible] teachers, the present [illegible] Christian teachers who may be available [illegible] for some time employed [illegible]

2. [illegible] Christians. It is recognized that many [illegible] be done, [illegible]

3. [illegible] in evangelistic or educational work, [illegible] who [illegible] to other Christian work [illegible] teachers. [illegible] guided into the institutions in which [illegible] fitted for Christian service, and hold fast to, as so. [illegible] found [illegible] Christian [illegible]

4. [illegible] Bible Institute normal training school for the supply of Christian teachers, [illegible] Christian teachers alone in [illegible] the [illegible] the [illegible] different grades of school work.

5. [illegible] and college teachers are needed, who will receive more advanced training than these normal schools can give, they cannot [illegible] be got from the Christian colleges in established and [illegible]

6. [illegible] Christian teachers now [illegible] work [illegible] missionary agencies, and possibly the increase of the demand for Christian teachers will increase the supply.

7. Any increase in expenditure [illegible] upon schools for [illegible] and preachers and a [illegible] Christian constituency. There is not [illegible] that educational [illegible] Christian agency among [illegible] should wait until we are adequately dealing with the problem of educating our Christians and raising up Christian teachers and preachers.

8. [illegible] the direct and more [illegible] the school-second, to give this material while it is in [illegible] training in [illegible] schools [illegible] and third, in order [illegible] first introduced in the work may be [illegible] and preachers [illegible]

9. [illegible] of the introduction of necessary [illegible] motives. If [illegible] service through [illegible] of consecration in the [illegible] service in a spirit of [illegible] sacrifice rather than in the spirit [illegible]

[illegible] May [illegible], [illegible].

[illegible], further, of the danger of allowing an aggressive policy such as this to measure the ideal of a self-[illegible] Church, which we can easily lose sight of [illegible], even if we do not in theory, in the development of a great educational enterprise.

I am sending herewith copies of Bishop Tucker's address, with which many of you are already familiar, which shows what has been accomplished in the direction of the establishment of an indigenous Church, caring even for its educational work, in such a field as Eastern Equatorial Africa.

After the Conference, Dr. Ewing and Mr. Severance made a statement bringing out some of the questions which the Board would have to face on its side in the effort to work out this problem. I quote Dr. Ewing's statement entire.

I've been trying to state the situation in the matter of Christian teachers for our Schools as it now appears to me and give you the results below.

I find it more satisfactory to myself to put the matter from the two viewpoints of the field and the home end.

I. - The Mission should agree to the following propositions:

(a) That no further non-Christian teachers be employed.

(b) That immediate steps be taken to employ Christian teachers in place of non-Christian teachers.

(c) [illegible] a definite plan be [illegible] and sent to the Board indicating how the Mission proposes to train or provide for the training of Christians now or in the future to be in its schools so that a suitable number of them may be fitted to take up teaching as their life work, and thus replace non-Christians in all schools of every grade.

II. - The Board should agree to the following propositions:

(a) The additional expenditure required to pay salaries and travelling allowances of Christian teachers be provided with encroachment upon the other work of the Mission.

(b) That funds be made available for land and houses required to provide residences for Christian teachers as close to the schools as possible so that a powerful Christian influence may pervade these institutions.

(c) That a sum suitable be set aside sufficient to provide proper "bonuses" for non-Christian teacherswho have been in our Schools for fifteen years and upwards and who shall be displaced by Christian teachers.

(d) That funds be provided for Normal Training Schools or for stipends in existing Training Schools until such time as Normal Training Schools shall begin to provide teachers for our Schools.

I am quite satisfied that the North India Mission is prepared to do its part, if the Board is prepared to do the part that falls to it.

I am very glad to be able to report, in this connection, a special appropriation of Rs. 40 a year, given by a friend to meet the expense of a maid

[illegible] Mission-F. [illegible] May 20th, 1910.

and maintaining the educational work at Ambapani on the basis of a full staff of Christian teachers. This is an extra appropriation of a special gift for this purpose. Mr. [illegible] has written that the employment of additional Christian teachers involved an increase over last year of 640 Rupees and that to maintain a full Christian staff this year, supplying the extra teachers required and securing Christian [illegible] for these places, would call for 3000 Rupees. As he asked for a cablegram [illegible] him as to whether he was to go on on this basis or [illegible] the Christian teachers in order to secure the increased expense, we wired immediately in view of the special pledges covering the amount required "go on". I told the Board how generous gift made this possible that this would do more to encourage the Mission to realize the earnest purpose of the Board in this matter than any amount of theoretical statements could do. Of course, there is no authority given for incurring obligations without authority, but the Board does feel that the whole question should be fairly faced and that our missionary method should be Christianized clear down to its roots and out to its uttermost branches.

Will you kindly take up this whole question for further careful consideration and give the Board your judgment on the various suggestions which have been made and propose some definite course of action which will deal effectively with the situation and enable, so far as it is possible, a speedy working out of our present limitations. The difficulties which surround the whole matter are thoroughly appreciated, the peculiarities of the situation in India, due in part and to government, especially the influence exerted over all mission policy by [illegible] government service and employment. Our aim and purpose, however, are unmistakably clear. We are carrying on a Christian enterprise for the purpose of [illegible] and making a Christian [illegible], and while the success of these aims involves many [illegible] and perhaps the most [illegible], our conviction is that the best way to achieve it is by accomplishing the final aim, and that that must be

Punjab & North India Missions-F. S. May 30th, 1910.

not the exclusive but the primary and first purpose which shall control our policy, at the same time that we do everything that we can toward the more general end. May I make the one further suggestion that in carrying over this problem we seek in every way to unit up yet more closely the evangelistic and educational work, the work in institutions and the work in communities of the District, so as to unify, our work and raise the efficiency of every department of the work to its highest measure?

I am glad to be able to report the following appointments and assignments of new missionaries to the Punjab Mission, Miss Laura L. Kelm and Miss Lydia Lamont, and to the North India Mission, Miss Edna O. Dunlap and Miss Esther A. Griffith. Miss Kelm is a graduate of Wells College, she has been teaching since her graduation. Miss Griffith is a graduate of Smith College, and Miss Dunlap finished her sophomore year in Smith College and has taught. No one of these four has had the special training of normal training, which it is possible the North India Mission had in mind in its last request for a normal teacher for Lahore, but it may be that the Mission will find the desired capabilities in one of these new workers. No have not yet found an Kindergarten teacher for Lahore, but it is probable that the Philadelphia Society will support the work of Miss Florence Forman for this work. I am glad also to report the appointment of Dr. Sarah L. Swasey for the Sarah Sewell Hospital in Lahore. Dr. Swasey is now in a hospital in Boston. I hope that it will be possible for the Mission to relieve her of responsibility for the first year of work, so that she can have the time necessary for the language. Dr. Kelm explained the arrangements which had resulted was absent to keep the hospital open. I do hope that within the appropriations the Mission will be able to continue in whatever needs to be done in this direction and leave Dr. Swasey unburdened for the first year at least. It was the need of the

Deaconess Dan School [illegible] was especially in mind in the appointment of Miss Barret. Miss Margaret Frame had been appointed with this work in mind, but she is transferred now to North China in order to be near her brother. Mr. Frame had been appointed by the Board conditionally upon his ordination by the Lorain Presbytery. As you will have learned from the Church papers, however, the Presbytery felt itself unable to accept Mr. Frame. Whether, if he had waited a while and there had been opportunity for full understanding, the Presbytery would have found its difficulties removed, I cannot say; but Mr. Frame has now been ordained in the Congregational Church and appointed by the American Board to North China. Mr. Frame's place has been filled by the assignment to the Punjab Mission of the Rev. Martin L. Ahrens and Miss Heidemann, to whom he is engaged to be married. Mr. Ahrens is a graduate of the German Presbyterian College of the Northwest and of McCormick Theological Seminary. If Mr. Frame could have gone to the Punjab, Mr. Ahrens would have been sent to the Baron Abbas Mission. We had hoped to find a way to meet the pledge of Mr. Kellogg's church in Carlisle to support a man on the basis of the condition accepted by the Board that if this could be done, the Mission would assign an older missionary to the repeopling of Chalfor. Mr. Ahrens was not available for this assignment. However, his home German Church with which he has been connected insisted on the privilege of supporting him, and friends claim the same privilege in behalf of Miss Heidemann. We have so put no one, accordingly, to meet the pledge of the Carlisle Church and to reinforce the North India Mission. Of two men who have been appointed but not yet assigned, there is only one even ready to go out this year and he feels that he must limit his assignment to North China. The Rev. C. J. Ahrens, who was appointed and assigned to India a year ago, is still pursuing his studies in Germany and will not be ready to go out at least this calendar year. I do hope that some ordained

[illegible] be found, can be sent to North India.

Mr. Leighton has been very eager that Mr. Arthur L. Slater and Miss Pickett should be sent out for the agricultural work. Mr. Slater is a son of Mr. Slater of the L.M.S. in India, whose book you of course know. Mr. Slater and Miss Pickett are here at the Annual Conference of New Missionaries, and we are waiting for Dr. Leighton to come from the Assembly that he may have full conferences with them.

The Treasurer's Office will, of course, notify you in due time of the dates of sailing of the new missionaries.

Dr. Henry Forman's letters with reference to the need and opportunity for a high school in Ahmedabad have been received and carefully considered, and Dr. Leighton has spoken earnestly in behalf of the school. It seems to be clear that it would be a useful missionary agency, but as Dr. Forman writes, it would necessitate an immediate special appropriation and no funds are specially available for such a purpose and the Board does not feel that it would be right to add this to the general appropriations, which have fallen short of the estimates sent in by the Missions. I am sure the Board will be very glad to consider the matter again in connection with the appropriations for next year, but I think it will be well if Dr. Forman should state what proportion of Christian students you would have in the school and whether the whole staff of teachers could be made up of competent Christian men, and if not, how many Christians and how many non-Christians would be employed.

Mr. Hemphill has written very strongly and convincingly of the need in Edinburgh, both in the way of economy and in the way of Christian teachers. I think it would be helpful if the Board could receive from the Executive Committee a clear itemized statement, showing Mr. Hemphill's proposal and indicating just the amount which would be necessary for the separate expenditure whether for land or buildings or new teachers, which would

[illegible] Mission--P. 11. May 30th, 1910.

[illegible] the students under direct Christian influence and enable the school to [illegible] its [illegible] and educational efficiency.

The Indian [illegible] are now entirely endowed. I trust that the Churches will [illegible] include this work in their regular budget, rather than enlarged appropriations for the year.

I would report a special appropriation of $250. given by Mr. N. G. [illegible] of the First Church of San Rafael, "For the enlargement and strengthening of the work of the Misses Fullerton in India".

Mr. [illegible] of the North India Mission has arrived safely with his family, although one of the children contracted sleeping sickness on the ship. A [illegible] of the Executive Committee of the North India Mission with reference to the proposed Language School.

Mr. [illegible], Dr. Carleton and Mr. Carter have also arrived safely. Mr. [illegible], after a year in Berlin and Strasburg Hospital, has now gone to Calcutta [illegible]. Dr. [illegible] was seriously ill on the steamer, and when I saw him a few days ago in Bombay he was still very [illegible], but much improved. The Mission's action regarding Dr. Carleton's furlough has just been received, and the Board will, of course, act under [illegible]'s letter with reference to the time of his return to India. I judge from the condition in which he has been that he will need all the time indicated by the civil surgeon of Sabathur.

The Philadelphia Women's Board has written of a gift of $1,000. by Mrs. [illegible], which the Philadelphia Board wishes applied to the construction of a family ward in the Philadelphia Hospital in Madura in memory of Mrs. [illegible]. As soon as the money has been received, it will be appropriated for this purpose. The Philadelphia Ladies have written, also, regarding a special gift of [illegible]. [illegible] they have been [illegible] out to be used for a language assistant in [illegible] and which they believe to have regarded as included within the regular

[illegible] May 30th, 1910.

[illegible] Board [illegible] informed them that the [illegible] for the Bangalore [illegible] have been [illegible] so as to include all the additional amounts which the Board might hope to be able to receive. We are assuming, accordingly, that [illegible] will be provided now within the regular appropriations.

We have just received from Dr. [illegible] the suggestions regarding the [illegible] of the Board. The [illegible] are now undergoing revision and the suggestions [illegible] very opportunely. We have not received the letter from [illegible] regarding the term of service for single women, nor have we received the information regarding the capitation grant for which I wrote, in order that the Board might understand the action of the Mission on this subject.

The Board has [illegible] representatives to the [illegible] at Lucknow, and has agreed to send one representative from Persia and one from Syria, but deferred the appointment of any representative from the Arab [illegible] until there is said to be [illegible] with you. You will [illegible] have your own views, and perhaps it will be best to leave the whole matter of representation at Lucknow, as far as the India Missions are concerned, in your hands to take up directly with Dr. Weitbrecht.

I am expecting to sail for the Edinburgh Conference next week and shall not be back until sometime in the summer. Dr. Fulton will remain in the offices [illegible], and will be on hand to look after any matters which arise needing immediate attention.

With warmest regards to you, I am,

Your sincere friend,

Dictated May 28th.

[illegible] June [illegible], [illegible].

[illegible]

P. S. [illegible] e, I would report the [illegible], and a [illegible] [illegible], of the sum of $1000. for the construction of [illegible] [illegible], under the [illegible]'s supervision, this being [illegible] [illegible] of Mr. [illegible]'s [illegible].

May 27th, 1910

The Rev. W.F. Johnson, D.D.,

SS. "California,"

Anchor Line, Due June 5th.

My Dear Dr. Johnson:

Your note of May 20th from Liverpool is just received. Mr. Mitchell wrote some time ago from India that you would be coming on the "California" and we had already made a note of this fact, and our man will be at the steamer to help you. Indeed, he will give you this note, as I shall have left New York on the Anchor Line SS. "Caledonia," sailing just the day before you are due to arrive. It is the last boat that I can take, except the fast Cunard boat, to reach Edinburgh in time for the Conference. I wish you could have stayed for the Conference, as Mr. Volte

I shall not be back until some time in August, and shall look forward to seeing you shortly after my return. There are many things that I shall want an opportunity to talk over with you.

We are glad to know that you have had a safe journey as far as [illegible] trust that your passage across the Atlantic may be quiet and restful.

With kind regards to your daughter and Fred and yourself, I am

Very sincerely yours,

June 8th, 1[illegible].

The Rev. [illegible] St. Hospitals
[illegible], U. S.,
[illegible].

My dear Mr. Hospitals,

Your good letter of April 30th was duly received and it was a delight to hear from you and to read that you had written about the work in Sakaguru. These are real needs of which you have spoken, and it seems to us that such things should be the same things that should be done as soon as we are able to go forward with the necessary equipment of the present plant. I hope that this will be in the early fall. A more careful or length on the subject in the letter which goes by the Dorcas to Kuala Lumpur and a copy of which you will, of course, see.

Mr. [illegible] reached Lone made conditions before he left India and will be very glad that he was here, and all that, with the [illegible] and continuing quality one to realize in some measure, as hence, the need that is pressing upon you. We are not prepared this spring, however, to get any [illegible] beyond a few for indirect public testimonies for educational work in the field without home. As to field, however, as I have said, I hope it may be possible to get forward with provision for school [illegible] and other necessary equipment.

Our church [illegible] will be now discussing church property, and we have hope only good results. A larger number than usual has been [illegible], in the aggregate and over the baptisms, so that we now [illegible] a very large body of inquirers. The Legend [illegible] Kuala, in view of special financial difficulties which have developed for the [illegible] and the management of which [illegible] are available for [illegible]. I am [illegible] to send [illegible] to South America, to fill up the sadly depleted ranks of those Missions so [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] making as good progress with the language [illegible] it easier now as you go further on with [illegible] these busy days of study, when so many other burdens [illegible] life and the secret relationship.

With kind regards to Mrs. Hemphill and your [illegible], I am,

Your sincere friend,

[illegible]

June 8th, 1910.

The Rev. J. H. Lawrence,

Fairview, Pa.

My dear Mr. Lawrence,

I was sorry and glad to get your letter of May 17th; glad to have you utter your mind freely but sorry for your disappointment in the [illegible] which have come to you for presenting the [illegible]. Regarding the precise circumstances and conditions, I am ignorant, as all of this work is under the care of Dr. Kelsey and the respective District Secretaries. Mr. McConaughy has now left for Scotland, so that I cannot show your letter to him, but I am giving it to Dr. Kelsey so that he may have the information which it contains.

I trust that the experience is not going to have any harmful effect in making you unhappy or embittered in any way. Even suppose that all that you suggest were true, there would not be any reason even then, would there, for ill-feeling or jealousy? I have carried around in my Testament for a long time a number of fresh [illegible] Jesus, which are very hard to put in practice but which I think are wholesome rules.

Not to call attention to crowded work or petty fatigues or trivial experiences.

To heal wounds which in times past my cruel and careless hands have made.

To seek no favor, no compassion. To deserve, not ask for tenderness.

Not to feel any uneasiness when my advice or opinion is not asked, or is set aside.

Could it not have been possible to begin just where you were and spread out in getting missionary interest and getting opportunities. Each place where you spoke gave your [illegible] the power and persuasion would have led to some other call. There are doubtless inequalities in assignments in these matters as in others, but after all far more depends upon what we naturally work out into than

Mr. Lawrence-T. 2. June 8th, 1910.

upon any assignments from outside.

I do hope that you will not allow yourself to cherish any feeling of having been unjustly treated or having been [illegible]. Such feelings will help neither you nor your work and will [illegible] you in helping others to meet their disappointments and difficulties they have to overcome.

I am sorry that Mrs. Lawrence has not gained as we could have wished. If she cannot return in September, will you kindly have a medical certificate from a competent medical examiner sent to this effect, and we will ask the Board to extend her furlough as may be required. I am going on Saturday to the Missionary Conference in Edinburgh and shall not be back for some weeks, but Mr. Fulton, Japan, who [illegible] looking after the correspondence while I was in South America, will be here and he will be glad to do anything to serve you and Mrs. Lawrence.

With kind regards to you both, I am,

Your sincere friend,

Dictated June 2nd.

[illegible]

[illegible]

Etah, U. P., India.

My dear Mrs. Morton,

It was very good to get a little while ago your letter of March 17th with reference to the Indian orphans and the others who have come into the schools owing directly to the famine. I am making some copies of this letter and shall send them to some people who I hope will be interested in helping, but I don't think that we can count upon much help. Whatever is to be provided for these children, I think we must look forward to providing henceforth within the regular appropriations, and as I have already written to the Mission, this is the course which it seems to me we should now pursue. I know how inadequate these appropriations are, but we are all hoping that through the Kennedy bequest it may be possible to do something that will advance them. You will see some reference to this subject in the letter to the Mission which goes by this mail.

I hope that you are not overtaxing yourself with all your burdens of administering. I know that you don't look upon them as burdens or feel them as [illegible]. You are one of those who know the truth of the promise, "My grace is sufficient for you," and I know that every day the new strength comes to you which you need for that day's work. May God make it ever so and keep you in His love and truth.

With kind regards, I am,

Your sincere friend.

[illegible] June [illegible]

May 10th, 1910.

To the Punjab and North India Missions-

My dear Friends,

There are several matters of com on interest regarding [illegible] I wished to write to the Missions in this joint [illegible].

[illegible] I [illegible] resolution [illegible] of the Board [illegible] meeting of the [illegible] in which the only [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] material well in hand. At its last meeting the question of how it should deal [illegible] which might [illegible] the Board [illegible] will be [illegible]. The [illegible] to the Board as a basis for discussion a paper of which the following is a summary:-

## [illegible] Considerations.

Certain considerations should be kept in mind [illegible] to pursue.

1. [illegible] of God as seen in this bequest and in the [illegible] Kennedy's [illegible] [illegible] advance [illegible] should be used to expand the work.

2. [illegible] should be [illegible] of the [illegible] [illegible] in the Council.

3. This evidence of the [illegible] in Bolo. [illegible] great a gift should increase and not dimin[illegible] [illegible] will not indicate [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

4. [illegible] Our people [illegible] spirit in the Church, which [illegible] larger enterprises which this [illegible] [illegible] for the Board to [illegible].

Punjab & North India Missions-P. 2. May 20th, 1910.

[illegible] on equipment, those expenditures [illegible] forms of endowment rather than immediate expenditure, because this will make it possible [illegible]

[illegible] in advance, but the question is how? I view with some [illegible] on such objects without any great or permanent [illegible] the work. I would [illegible] the endowment rather than the equipment scheme. [illegible]

should not be allowed to have first place in our thought, essential as it is in a [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] following plan.

[illegible] and power and constructive progress.

[illegible]

(a) [illegible]

(b) [illegible] to train and utilize it when it is trained.

(c) [illegible]

[illegible] and an adequate Christian leadership must include Christian leaders [illegible] is legitimate, but [illegible] should be established upon the evidence that the [illegible] Christian leadership [illegible]

3. Those additions should be made to the present equipment [illegible] necessary for doing the maximum work from our present bases. Provision [illegible]

4. The counsel given by Mr. [illegible] banking funds of the Board, which [illegible] increasing operations of the Board.

We therefore recommend:

(1) Set aside a fund for strengthening the current work along the lines [illegible] Section II of the estimates, [illegible] increasing grants of the Church with [illegible] ..... $700,000.
Fund is exhausted..... [illegible] Christian leadership. It [illegible] particular institutions [illegible] ..... [illegible]

(2) [illegible] property needs, [illegible] ..... [illegible]

(3) [illegible]

Without committing itself to details or deciding more than it was [illegible] the general approval of these ideas, especially the central principle of using this bequest as an opportunity for a real advance movement.

The magnitude of the requests for new property which are coming in from the Missions would seem to indicate that, when they are all in, it would require almost the entire [illegible] these calls alone. Of course, the Board well understands that the Missions would not deem this a wise use of the bequest, as it would seem the condemnation of a plant which we might have [illegible]

have seems to operate; but there is a clear conviction that our present plant should be made to the highest and fullest degree adequate, and that it should be used to the fullest measure of efficiency.

What I have said is merely by way of information, that you may know what is passing in the mind of the Board. You may be sure that the Board will face the whole question in the most open and candid way in the fall.

The second matter of which I wish to write is the problem of non-Christian teachers in Mission schools. The replies of the two Missions, through Mr. Fife and Mr. Mitchell, to the questions sent out on this subject have been received, together with a great deal of valuable information, some of which has been to the Board and some to Mr. Brockman, bearing on this vital question. As many members of the Board were and the Executive Council as could be got together, had a prolonged conference with Dr. [illegible] devoted a prolonged conference with Dr. [illegible] to this subject. After he had fulfilled his commission from [illegible] to lay the property needs before the Board [illegible], the conversation naturally passed on to the general question of the educational work in [illegible] and the particular question of the displacement of the non-Christian teachers by efficient Christians.

As I have intimated before, it is the firm purpose of the Board to do all in its power to aid the India Missions to work out from a situation which, whatever may be said for it, is certainly not ideal. You will recall a long statement which I prepared for the Board a year or more ago, setting forth as clearly as I could the issues for [illegible] education and the [illegible] of [illegible] for [illegible] and [illegible], [illegible] that we would all [illegible] that it [illegible] such a situation should exist, and [illegible] by [illegible], [illegible] by [illegible], we [illegible] [illegible] Indian teachers, and that if we do not have

[illegible]

[illegible] which will produce them.

[illegible] following points were suggested for consideration in the hope for [illegible]. Please understand that these are [illegible] the [illegible] and practicable policy.

1. [illegible] the present number is supplied by the [illegible] there we have, to be employed only in substitution for some already employed.

2. Any increase in the total number of teachers must be Christian. It is [illegible] teaching [illegible] the same to be so [illegible], [illegible] each teacher employed beyond the present number must be a Christian.

3. Let each individual missionary, whether in evangelistic or educational work, [illegible] as preachers or teachers. Let these be gulled [illegible] the inspiration in which they can best be fitted for Christian service, and hold fast [illegible], as St. Paul [illegible] and hold fast to his [illegible], so [illegible] they are not lost to Christian service.

4. Establish in each Mission an adequate normal training school for the [illegible] training [illegible] and [illegible] who have the qualifications [illegible] preparation for the different grades of educational work.

5. If for high schools and colleges teachers are necessary who will require more advanced training than these normal schools can give, why cannot such teachers be got from our own Christian colleges in Allahabad and Lahore?

6. [illegible] the watch for any competent and available Christian teachers now engaged in educational work but secularized by [illegible]. We don't want to rob other [illegible] of the demand for Christian [illegible] will increase the supply.

7. An increase in expenditure for schools must be upon schools for [illegible] of teachers and preachers and a [illegible] any Christian teachers and preachers.

8. We log a larger district work, will order far closer and more economical [illegible] the material that can be [illegible] teachers that introduced in this work may be [illegible] and managed in it so as not lead either to inefficiency or to withdrawal to other work.

9. Beware in working out such a policy of the introduction of mercenary [illegible] service through financial [illegible]

[illegible] & South India Mission-No. 6. May 30th, 1910.

[illegible]

10. [illegible] can really [illegible] [illegible] of Sidney Sunder's address with which [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] effort to work out this problem. I quote Dr. Ewing's statement entire.

[illegible]

(1) That a definite plan be [illegible] for the Mission to [illegible] Christians now or in the future [illegible] suitable number of them may be fitted to take up teaching as [illegible] Christians in all schools of every grade.

(2) The Board should [illegible] that teachers be provided with [illegible] of the Mission.

(3) [illegible] sufficient to provide proper [illegible] who have been in our Schools [illegible] Mission [illegible].

(4) [illegible] be provided for Normal Training Schools or for additional [illegible] Schools until such time as Normal [illegible] to provide teachers for our Schools. [illegible] Mission is prepared to do its part, [illegible] falls to it.

[illegible] very glad to be able to report, in this connection, a special

[illegible] -P. 7. [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

whether we [illegible]

in order to escape the increased expense, we wired immediately on receipt

of the [illegible] "Go on". I told the

friend whose generous gift made this possible that this would do more to

encourage the Missions to realize the earnest purpose of the Board in this

[illegible]

less secure that the [illegible]

sionary [illegible], should be Christianized clear down to its roots and out to

its uttermost branches.

Will you kindly take up this whole question for further careful con-

sideration and give the Board your judgment on the various suggestions which

have been made and propose some definite course of action which will deal ef-

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Our aim and purpose [illegible] Christians and making Indian

Christian enterprise for the purpose of making Christians and making Indian

Punjab & North India Mission. May 20th, 1910.

Christian, and while the attainment of these aims involves much patient and perhaps indirect work, our conviction is that the best way to achieve it is by accomplishing the first aim, and that that must be not the exclusive but the primary and direct purpose which shall control our policy, at the same time that we do everything that we can toward the more general end. May I make the one further suggestion that in working over this problem we seek in every way to knit up yet more closely the evangelistic and educational work, the work in institutions and the work in communities and the district, so as to unify our impact and raise the efficiency of every department of the work to its highest measure?

[illegible] ments of new missionaries: To the Punjab Mission, Miss Laura B. Holm and Miss Myrtle Ducret, and to the North India Mission, Miss Edna C. Dunlap and Miss Mabel [illegible] graduate of Tank College, who has been teaching since her graduation. Miss [illegible] year at Tarkio College and has taught. No one of these four has had the special character of normal training which it is possible the North India Mission had in mind in its last request for a normal teacher for Allahabad, but it may be that the Mission will find the desired capacities in one of these new workers. We have not yet found the kindergarten teacher for Allahabad, but it is probable that the Philadelphia Society will suggest the name of Miss Florence Forman for this work. I am glad also to report the appointment of Dr. Sarah A. Sweney for the Sarah Seward Hospital in Allahabad. Dr. Sweney is now in a hospital in Boston. I hope that it will be possible for the Mission to relieve her of [illegible] enabled the Mission to keep the hospital open. I do hope that within its

[illegible] May [illegible], 1910.

[illegible] to do whatever [illegible] for us [illegible] for the Board [illegible] Lamb. [illegible] Board [illegible] in [illegible] Dr. [illegible] in North China in which [illegible] however, the Presbytery felt itself unable to accept Mr. Frame. Whether, if he [illegible] Board to North China. Mr. Frame's place has been filled by the assignment to the [illegible] of the Northwest and of McCormick Theological Seminary. If Mr. Frame could have [illegible] to the Punjab, Mr. Ahrens would have been sent to the North India Mission. [illegible] should be done, the Mission would assign an older missionary to the reopening of [illegible] Germany and will not be ready to go out at least [illegible] years.

[illegible]

[illegible]

Mr. [illegible] Wright should be sent out for the agricultural work. Mr. Slater is a son of Mr. Slater of the L.M.S. in India, whose books you of course know. Mr. Slater [illegible] Theological College in the Lower Southwest of the Theological Seminary, and we are waiting for Mr. [illegible] to hear from the committee that he may have the conference with them.

The Treasurer's Office will, of course, notify you in due time of the dates of sailing of the new missionaries.

Mr. [illegible] [illegible] preparation [illegible] Christian men, and if not, how many Christians and how many non-Christians would be employed.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

gets under the enlarged appropriations for the year.

[illegible]

of the Misses Fullerton in India".

[illegible]

to the proposed Language School.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] May 20th, 1910.

[illegible] Board [illegible] Board might hope to be able to receive. We are assuming, accordingly, that this which has been special will be provided now within the regular appropriations.

We have just received from Dr. H. P. Newton the suggestions regarding the statistical blanks of the Board. The blanks are now undergoing revision and the suggestions have come very opportunely. We have not received the letter from the Mission regarding the term of service for single women, nor have we received [illegible] the Board might understand the action of the Mission on this subject.

The Board has received an invitation to appoint representatives to [illegible] and one from Syria, but deferred the appointment of any representatives from the India Missions until there could be correspondence with [illegible] the whole matter of representation at Lucknow, as far as the India Missions are concerned, in your hands to take up directly with Dr. Weitbrecht.

I am expecting to sail for the Edinburgh Conference next week and shall not be back until sometime in the summer. Dr. Fulton will remain in the offices until fall, however, and will be on hand to look after any matters which arise needing immediate attention.

With warmest regards to you, I am,

Your sincere friend,

Robert E. Speer

Dictated May 20th.

[illegible] June 6th, [illegible].

[illegible] and a special appro-

[illegible]

in full of Mr. Severance's pledge.

June 6th, 1910.

R. S. At the meeting of the Board on June 6th, the following action was taken.

That the statistical blanks which are annually sent to the Missions be approved or revised by the Executive Council and that the Missions be notified that their statistical year should henceforth be the same as the calendar year. If, [illegible] to December 31st and get them to New York by February 15th, such Missions be [illegible].

[illegible] June 1[illegible]

[illegible] approached [illegible] the most [illegible] the [illegible] action [illegible] [illegible] and light on the situation and lead to [illegible] [illegible] place, if they are not already [illegible] [illegible] sincerely hope a good solution be found for [illegible] Thompson. [illegible] support is already [illegible] and Mr. Hollings's [illegible] [illegible] to be [illegible] to them makes us all [illegible] more [illegible] [illegible] misfortune".

Very sincerely yours,

[illegible] Secretary.

[illegible]

[illegible]

The Rev. J. L. Sandy,

[illegible]

My Dear Mr. Sandy,

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

July 5th, 1916.

TO [illegible]

My dear Friends,

At the meeting of the Board on June 6th the testimonials of Mr. H.T.Avey, together with the request of the Mission, was presented and the Board voted to appoint him a full member of the Mission. Also the Board approved the testimonials of Mr. Arthur H. Slater and Miss Eva Leona Fickett, his fiancee, with a view to their going out as assistant missionaries to work in Ahmednad College. It is understood that the support of these workers is to be provided by the College. We are pleased to say that they come to the Board very highly recommended, Mr. Slater having been born in Southern India, and therefore the more fitted to undertake work in that country. They were present at the Conference of the missionaries and made a very favorable impression upon all who met them.

At the same meeting of the Board, Miss Ruth D. Mitchell was appointed and assigned to the North India Mission. Miss Mitchell is a graduate of Wheaton College of the Class of 1910. I quote from her testimonials.

"Miss Mitchell was a student at the Lady Bible Institute 1906-1907. As a young woman she loved souls and gave herself to win them. She gave promise of a most capable Christian worker."

"I have known her four or five years. She has been one of my [illegible] during that time. She is a good woman. Her Christian character and work are above reproach. She is a woman of good scholarship, and, I believe, [illegible] ly devoted to Christian work. I shall be surprised if she does not develop well."

"She has been a leader among the students. She possesses [illegible] ability and fertility of resource. She has worked her way through college under difficulties which she never would have had if she had not been a woman of strong purpose and large faith."

"She is an [illegible] and a personal worker. [illegible] in her community—and I believe she is [illegible] for her in the field. She has a natural aptitude for languages which [illegible] ly."

I am glad you can have these additional workers, and may say [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

George W. Fullon

[illegible], 1910.

Rev. J. [illegible]
Grove City, Pa.

My Dear Mr. Lawrence,

I was very sorry to receive your letter of July 27th, saying that the health of Mrs. Lawrence was not nearly so good as it had been, and that your prospects for returning to India by November 1st, were not assuring. Dr. Walker has not yet written us, but on the basis of your letter the Executive Council today took the following action:-

"In view of the [illegible] of Mrs. J. M. Lawrence of the North India Mission, it was voted to extend the furlough of Mr. & Mrs. Lawrence to Dec. 31, 1910, on condition that a medical certificate is [illegible]."

I note with [illegible] probability of your not being able to return until next fall. [illegible] the Executive Council thought it was not wise to take action too far in advance. We hope that you will use your best ~~[illegible]~~ endeavors to get Mrs. Lawrence into good [illegible] condition, [illegible] which is not the case [illegible], I am sure the Board will be willing to take up the matter and take a [illegible]. I think you should not be discouraged, because sometimes the summer weather affects people adversely and the approach of fall will bring to Mrs. Lawrence new health and vigor. In the meanwhile I have no doubt you can be [illegible]. I feel the Mission cause is interesting individuals and Churches in the work in India. I have notified Mr. Day of this action and your date of sailing, of course, will be cancelled.

With best wishes for both of you, I remain,

Very sincerely yours,

George W. Fulton
Acting Secretary.

[illegible]

[illegible] Dunning, [illegible]

[illegible] Lafayette Apt. [illegible],

[illegible] Street, Washington, D.C.

[illegible]

I [illegible] a great pleasure to receive to-day your note from Washington. I got back from Scotland, where I stayed for several weeks after the [illegible] Conference, [illegible] a month ago and I have just been [illegible] appointments, [illegible] a little [illegible] of personal [illegible]. I hope that you and your daughters are all very well and trust that you may have a very [illegible] and profitable winter in Washington.

I have asked Miss Pinder, the librarian, whether we have a copy of Hindi Bible. She says that we have and is sending it to you to-day.

Please let us know if we can be of any service to you here at [illegible].

I [illegible] very sincerely [illegible] you and your daughter at [illegible].

Hoping to see you [illegible] somewhere this Fall and with kind regards,

I am,

Very cordially yours,

[illegible]

October 22nd, 1910.

The Rev. J.H.Lawrence,

Fairview, PA.

My dear Mr. Lawrence:

I am sorry not to have been able to answer earlier your letter of September 17th, and we are all grieved to hear that Mrs. Lawrence has not gained more rapidly and that it will be unwise for her to return to India this Fall or Winter. Do the doctors say that they can unqualifiedly promise her that she will be able to return to India in the Fall of 1911 ? If not, and there is a possibility that you may have to stay or indefinitely in America, and perhaps not be able to return to India at all, then would it not be better to plan now definitely with this in view ? If, on the other hand, as I hope they can give assurances that Mrs. Lawrence will be able to return with perfect safety in the Fall of 1911, and with the full hope of being able to live in India, then might it not be possible for you to go back now, leaving Mrs. Lawrence to follow next Fall with some one of the returning parties of missionaries who will be going out at that time ?

I should think that everything would turn on the most competent medical judgment. Have you had that, or is it obtainable in Fairview ? If not, might it not be worth while to go into Pittsburgh, where you could get the most careful and competent advice ?

Very sincerely yours,

October 24th, 1910.

The Rev. Arthur H. Ewing, Ph.D.,

Allahabad, INDIA.

My dear Arthur:

The memories of your visit here and our trip to Edinburgh are still fresh and dear. I am glad you came and am glad that our hearts were knit closer together by your coming.

I hope you are not at your old trick of overdriving the engines again. I have no doubt they are running at top speed, but be sure to keep the bearings well oiled.

I found more work than ever awaiting me since returning from Edinburgh, and it wouldn't be very hard to get frightened into panic if one kept thinking of the things that are to be done, but I think the work never has been easier and that the hard things never have seemed to be cared for more completely by a Strength from without and above. I think a heart that tries to love others and see the lovely in them may have hard work realizing its ideals, but will be rewarded by whatever success it meets with in the effort to realize them by a calm in work and a joy, even under pressure, which will make all things possible.

I got your good note of June 28th from London and your letter of the following day regarding the various amounts received by you on the field which might be appropriated and I brought the matter up in Council. Mr. Day said that he had not received from you officially, as Mission Treasurer, the report of the receipt of these various amounts, and that he would prefer to wait to have the appropriations made until you had reported these sums formally in your statements to him. As you may not have a copy of your letter, I shall quote that part of it referring to these various items:

"I write to report the receipt of $15,000. from Bethany Church, Phila.

Dr. Ewing - 2.

for the main College building at Allahabad, known as Bethany Jubilee Memorial Hall, and to ask that the Board would kindly appropriate this sum to this object. The following items are also in [illegible] of [illegible] and [illegible] in [illegible] of definite appropriations, if you think proper:

a. Purchase of the residences from the [illegible] by [illegible] [illegible].

b. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] company [illegible] [illegible]. ($4500. of this sum is for building, and [illegible] all the assets [illegible] immoveable property of the [illegible].)

c. For building and equipment of a Medical School $ 5000.

d. For land and building for the [illegible] Girls' High School . . . . . 20,000.

[illegible] and our trip to Edinburgh are still [illegible]

Perhaps it would be well also, to [illegible] the following items:

(a) [illegible] $ 5000.

(b) Trinoeten Hall. Funds raised by Rev. C. A. R. Janvier $ 7500.

[illegible]

[illegible] received and expended on the field, then can them be formally entered here as [illegible] the Board, [illegible] to be "Triennial [illegible] [illegible] building it.

[illegible] near Prof. Higginbottom obtained the working hard and [illegible] [illegible] Elizabeth. [illegible]

I received, some time ago, a letter from Mr. Orville R. Walker, of 2441 High Street, Denver, Colo., as follows: [illegible]

" A few weeks past I received a letter from Jas. Higginbottom, telling me about Christian College, Allahabad, India, and the need for a missionary engineer to teach electrical engineering. Since then other letters have been exchanged, and some details of the work and place stated. Mr. Higginbottom suggested that I write to you. [illegible]

Let me first tell you briefly my circumstances. I am a graduate of electrical engineering [illegible] At [illegible] I am pursuing a course in practical engineering with this Denver Company. This work, or rather the present contract, expires in July, 190[illegible]. My company makes this place its training school for its managers and operators. At the expiration of this training period, [illegible] operated by the company.

Early in the University course, I became a student volunteer. This work [illegible] [illegible] contract with this company. Whether the work shall be educational or as a Christian engineer, I do not know.

Now about Allahabad. Will you kindly tell me about the College, its scope [illegible] construction, its equipment, its standard of scholarship and teaching [illegible] History ? What salary may be expected ? What opportunity is there for gaining the

Dr. Ewing - 3.

confidence of the people and starting [illegible] development of the country do you think we be [illegible] healthful ?

I shall be very grateful if you [illegible] question along these lines or any other that you may consider of interest." [illegible]

I answered this fully and [illegible] know that you were wanting another [illegible] of course, discourage him in my letter [illegible]

I hope to be writing to the Mission within a few days and should like to write more to you, but [illegible] things to be tied up, [illegible]

With many thoughts, and always loving ones, I am

Your sincere friend,

[illegible]

Dictated October 21st.

[illegible]

[illegible] Elizabeth, etc.

[illegible] Denver, Colo., U.S.A., I am,

[illegible]

Oct. 25th, 1916.

Mr. Sam Higginbottom,

1927 Waldeck Ave.,

Columbus, Ohio.

My dear Mr. Higginbottom,

I duly received your good notes of Sept. 13th and Oct. 6th, and have also seen your letter of October 6th to Dr. Ramsey.

I wish I could have accepted the invitation to the Gospel Church in Cleveland. I should certainly have done so if I had had any free time, but I have all my Sundays tied up until next summer.

I shall be glad to do anything I can to support any statements of yours to Mr. Huston. Has he undertaken any responsibility for Mr. Slater's support? When did you last hear from him and what did you understand are his assurances or encouragements toward you?

I send my heartiest congratulations on the birth of Elizabeth, and with kind regards to Mrs. Higginbottom and yourself, I am,

Very cordially yours,

Dictated Oct. 24th.

November 30th, 1910.

The Rev. J.H.Lawrence,

Grove City, PA .

My dear Mr. Lawrence;

I was just going over our past correspondence this morning, hoping that we might soon hear from you as to Mrs. Lawrence's health and the doctor's judgment as to your return to India. Now your letter of November 25th comes in with Dr. Wilson's enclosed statement to the effect that no new trouble developing, he thinks she will have regained all her strength within a few months. The next meeting of the Board will be held on December 5th, and I will bring up then the question of the extension of your furlough.

Dr. Wilson's certificate is so brief and general that I think it might be a little more satisfactory to the Board if you will have Dr. Wilson fill out the ordinary medical certificate and return it. I enclose a copy, herewith. If it would be better to have Dr. Sproull fill out this certificate and enter on it a little statement of his judgment as to whether Mrs. Lawrence could safely go back, please do not hesitate to have her do so. I have not written to her directly, thinking that it might be better for you to ask him to render this service, if you think he is the best one to do so. The work on the field does so urgently need every available worker that I know the Mission is eager to have you return, but on the other hand, it would be most unwise for Mrs. Lawrence to go back prematurely.

With kind regards to you both, I am

Very cordially yours,

---

December 9th, 1910.

To the North India Mission.

My dear Friends,

The Minutes of the Annual Meeting of the Mission were received just in time to lay before the Board at its meeting on Monday, and all the requests of the Mission requiring Board attention were passed upon at that time, with the exception of the request for new missionaries, which will be considered in connection with the missionary appointments and assignments for next year. I will quote the various actions of the Board and comment on such of them as need any word of explanation.

That the furlough and home allowance of the Rev. and Mrs. J. E. Lawrence of the North India Mission be extended to the Fall of 1911, on the basis of the physician's certificate as to Mrs. Lawrence's health, with the understanding that further consideration should be given to the question of the possibility of Mr. Lawrence's going out in advance of Mrs. Lawrence, and if this is impracticable, to the possibility of his securing temporary work at home to relieve, to that extent, the necessity of providing home allowance.

The doctors say that Mrs. Lawrence needs only a further rest, and indeed in a few months ought to be able to return, but a few months would bring a return at an unsatisfactory season of the year, so it will probably be wiser for her to delay returning to the field until the fall of 1911.

That the following action of the North India Mission be reported to the Executive Commission of the General Assembly, the Board having already adequately expressed its view in previous communications to the Committee:

> "Whereas the changing of the fiscal year from April 1st to January 1st will cover that estimates passed in October, 1910 will not come into operation for sixteen months, i.e., January 1st, 1912, therefore,
> RESOLVED: that the Board be strongly urged, and through the Board the Executive Commission of the General Assembly and the General Assembly itself, to re-establish the previous financial year."

The Board presented this matter very earnestly to the Executive Commission a year ago, and the Commission recommended the change to the General Assembly in spite of the earnest protestations of the Board. The general impression is that

the large majority of the Presbyteries are negativing the proposed change. We have asked the Stated Clerk whether this impression was correct, but he has deemed it wiser to refer our inquiry to the Executive Commission, which is to meet sometime this month I believe. The Board has as yet taken no steps toward changing its next fiscal year, in view of the possibility of the rejection by the Presbyteries and the next Assembly of the proposition to make the fiscal year correspond with the calendar year.

That the Board accept as conclusive, for the present, the reply of the North India Mission that it is inexpedient for the Mission to join in the control and management of the Isabella Thoburn College, the Methodist Institution for the higher education of women, at Lucknow.

When this matter was presented to the Board, Mr. Severance spoke strongly in deprecation of any rejection of union effort in educational work, and as we had no explanations from the Mission and could only give the Board our surmise as to the reason for the Mission's action, I think it was nothing but the words "For the present" that led the Board to accept the Mission's view without delaying for further information. What are the grounds for the Mission's action? I suggested that it might be the fact that we had in Woodstock the beginnings of a college of our own, and that Lucknow lay somewhat out of the field of our Mission. Any suggestion of disapprobation of cooperative effort would not have been a convincing argument with the Board. Perhaps the Mission sees embarrassments in the way of administrative problems, or felt the proposal to be impracticable on financial grounds.

The Secretary in charge laid before the Board the reply of the North India Mission to the letter sent to the Mission in behalf of the India Committee and the Council with regard to the substitution of Christian for non-Christian teachers in all the Schools of the Mission. The reply of the Mission expressed accord with the principles and policy set forth in the letter from the Board, and asked that in order to carry out this policy the Board would grant at once six scholarships of 120 Rupees each, to be used in the education of Christian teachers in the Allahabad Christian College and in the Government Normal School under regulations that would secure the services of such trained Christian teachers in the Schools of the Mission. The Mission asks further that the Board should agree to the following propositions:-

North India Mission-P. [illegible] December 8th, 1910.

(a) That additional expenditure required to meet salaries and retiring allowances of Christian teachers be provided without encroachment on the other work of the Mission.

(b) That funds are [illegible] available for lands and houses required to provide residences for Christian teachers as close as possible to the schools, so that a powerful Christian influence may pervade these institutions.

(c) That a sum suitable be set aside sufficient to provide proper "bonuses" for non-Christian teachers who have been in our schools for fifteen years and upwards and who shall be displaced by Christian teachers.

(d) That funds be provided for normal training schools or for stipends in existing Training Schools until such time as Normal Schools shall begin to provide teachers for our schools.

It was voted to approve of these various proposals of the Mission, with the understanding that the bonuses referred to are to be reasonable retiring allowances and are not to be pensions, and with the further understanding that the Board could not make additional appropriations to the North India Mission this year, but will increase, as far as it should prove necessary and possible, the regular appropriations to the Mission for ensuing years, with the understanding that the Mission will make as a first charge against such increase the expenditures necessary to Christianize its whole teaching staff, to provide suitable leadership for the native Christian communities, and for advanced evangelistic work. (Minutes North India Mission, 1910.)

I think this matter is self-explanatory, but there are several things which should be said for the information of the Mission. I wish you could have been present at the meeting, and at a subsequent meeting of the India Committee. I did my best to explain the situation and to show the difficulties of the problem with which you were dealing, and at the same time to do justice to my sympathy with the most positive and unqualified position taken by the Board with reference to the necessity of Christianizing the whole staff of our Mission Schools. Dr. Ewing knows how strong the feeling has been on this subject, because he was here last, but I must say that I think you will find it difficult, if not impossible, to secure the Board's approval of the establishment of any new educational work that is not entirely staffed by trustworthy Christian teachers. I am sure that you can count on the Board's doing all it can to help you to work out this problem, but the opinion was expressed in the Board meeting that it would not be right to act with partiality towards those Missions that had [illegible] of non-Christian teachers, giving them a disproportionate share of [illegible].

North India [illegible]

Dec. 8th, 1910.

[illegible] might have at its disposal, at the expense of other [illegible] educational work with a wholly Christian staff. Our earnest hope is, as I know, that the Kennedy Bequest will make it possible [illegible] for all the Missions a sum sufficient to enable them to meet the increased expense of enlarged and more efficient work, and especially to see that the whole body of native agents employed shall be governed by the missionary aim and spirit.

In this connection I am glad to report the following action:-

[illegible] and growth of [illegible] pledged by a friend of the [illegible] authority to draw upon him as necessary [illegible] the Treasurer of the Board is notified of the expenditure upon the field:

[illegible] Mainpuri, North India

[illegible] at Mainpuri, N. India

These two items were taken from the request of the North India Mission for new property under the Kennedy Bequest. When we were going over the whole list in committee and each item was being scrutinized and those which seemed of greatest importance were placed on the preliminary schedules for the distribution of the bequest, an issue arose over these two items, with the result that a friend of the work gave pledges which enabled the Board to make the authorization quoted. In connection with this authorization, I was instructed to inquire why the houses for Christian teachers at Mainpuri should cost more than the houses for Christian professors at the Allahabad College. For these latter Mr. Ewing, I [illegible] raised $450. gold each. Mr. Severance told me that he had given $700. gold for two. The 3000 Rupees for Mainpuri are asked, as is indicated by [illegible] 3000. [illegible] may [illegible] at Mainpuri than at Allahabad.

[illegible] stop to explain the present status of the discussion [illegible] Kennedy's bequest. We had hoped that at the meeting of the [illegible]

North India Mission-F. S. Dec. 8th, 1910.

Board on Monday of this week it would be possible for the Board to take final action, so that we could report now what amounts the Board would be able to devote toward the property needs of the work in the various Missions. The Executive Council of the Board has spent weeks in preparing the whole question for the Board's consideration, and drafts of the actions proposed had been sent to the members of the Board in advance, and the very full discussion which took place in the Board meeting indicated, I think, a general approval of the proposals that were made. But in the first place, it was felt that the matter was of so great importance that it would well be over for yet another meeting, in order that the Board might consider it further in the light of the discussion on Monday; and in the second place, it was learned that the heavy transfer tax imposed upon the estate by the Northwestern states, in which lay most of Mr. Kennedy's investments, might so far affect the total amount to be received by the Board as to make it undesirable to set aside any fixed amount for the property needs of the Missions until the full amount of the bequest should be definitely known, which will probably not be until after the beginning of the new year.

We shall hope to be able to send all the Missions a full statement as to the bequest, and the Board's purposes regarding it within the next month or six weeks. The general outlines of the plan which the Board considered last May, and which I think I reported fully to you, are still retained in the proposals now before the Board, but a great deal will depend on what the bequest amounts to, and the heavy tax referred to I fear will reduce considerably all the residuary bequests.

In view of this general situation and also because of certain provisions in the plan now before the Board, which will, of course, be sent you in full when it is adopted, the Board did not feel that it could make the special grant of $1000. asked for, for the publication of books. It seems likely that the policy of the Board will be not to make isolated specific grants of this kind from the

North India Mission-F. C. Meet 6th, 1910.

request, but to request that all such requisitions be incorporated in the regular estimates.

The Board felt unable at the present time to approve of the establishment of hospitals in the Etah and Budaun Stations of the North India Mission, at an estimated expense of $25,000. and with a requisition on the part of the Mission for four physicians. The requisitions of the Missions for new property having been already carefully reviewed and the North India Mission, itself, having already set many other objects in advance of the proposed hospitals. The available supply of women doctors, moreover, is not adequate to provide for the hospitals already built, and where the evangelistic opportunities are already so vastly greater than the Board and the Mission are able to care for, where the Mission is already well established and the purpose clearly understood, the Board questioned the wisdom of adding to the establishment of further medical work, funds so urgently needed in the work of evangelization and the establishing of the native church.

You can appreciate somewhat, from the difficulty the Board has experienced in finding a doctor for the Sarah Seward Hospital, how scant the supply is. There are several women's hospitals which have been closed for years, because no women doctors have been available for them. We are told that the number of women studying medicine, for some strange reason, has decreased. I don't know whether this is true or not, but it is certainly true that the number of women physicians offering for foreign missionary service is woefully inadequate. Perhaps Dr. Fullerton, whose generous and invaluable services the Board deeply appreciates, may be able to help in securing more candidates when she returns. Regarding the other reasons given in the Board minutes for the action taken, I am quite sure that the Board is entirely open-minded and prepared to consider the matter of such expenditure if, in the judgment of the Mission, such a development is more desirable than a adequate expansion of the evangelistic work and the effort to obtain a more than missionary efficiency in the educational work. It is certain that the resources are not yet adequate to do everything and that we must continue to single out what is most important and bears most directly on the attainment of the primary missionary aims.

The minutes of the Board of Directors of the Allahabad Christian

North India Minutes. 7. Dec. 8th, 1915.

College were laid before the Board and the following action was taken on the recommendation thus contained.

The Secretary in charge made a statement regarding the growth and status of the Allahabad Christian College, reporting the Minutes of the Third Annual Meeting of the Directors of the College, and it was noted that while unprepared at this time to assume more financial responsibility for the College than it has heretofore borne, the Board is prepared (1) to recognize the College as an integral part of the work of the Board in the same sense as the Forman Christian College, and other such higher educational institutions throughout the Missions; (2) to agree to hold in behalf of the College, just as it is holding in behalf of other such institutions, any special funds for equipment or endowment which may be given or raised therefor, the administration of such funds to be determined by the Board on the basis of recommendations from the Board of Directors of the College. (3) That the College continue under the field administration of a local Board of Directors to be nominated by the North India Mission subject to the confirmation of the Board of Foreign Missions. (4) That the Board of Directors in India shall annually prepare and forward through the North India Mission estimates of the anticipated expenditure and income of the College. (5) That in taking this action it is understood that the Board expects the College to pursue the same general policy which the Board has pressed upon the Missions, namely, of having its faculty made up entirely of Christian men, and in intensifying and making as powerful as possible the direct evangelizing power and influence of the institution. (Letter A. M. Ewing, Oct. 28. Minutes Third Annual Meeting of Board of Directors of the Allahabad Christian College.)

There is a section in the policy proposed in connection with the Kennedy Bequest which will have some bearing on the support and development of all these higher educational institutions, but it would be premature to speak of that now. I trust the action as taken will cover the situation for the present.

I have already written to the Mission on the subject of the China Council and the suggestion that it contains for the work in India. The action of the Mission and the copy of Dr. Lucas' letter to Mr. Wilson indicated that the Mission feels that the time is not opportune and that the conditions do not call for such a scheme in India. The reasons given for this view could apply, could they not, always, and yet greater force in China? The action speaks of the great distance separating the two lots and of the differences in languages and problems. These differences are far greater in China, and yet I think the China Mission recognizes, as one of the allies, also, as these writes in a letter just received today, that "the formation of the Council marks a distinct step for-

North India Mission-P. S. Dec. 4th, 1910.

ward in the work of the Board in China"; and he adds that he confidently looks for large results in consequence. After I wrote you last, and before the minutes of the Mission Meeting were received, the Board had before it, at its meeting on November 21st, the whole subject of the closest field administration of the work, and adopted the following minute.

Further consideration was given to the recommendation of Secretary A. J. Brown regarding "Field Supervision of Mission Work," on pages 147-161 of his "Report on a Second Visit to China, Japan and Korea." The Board approved the general plan of increasing the efficiency of field organization through duly authorized Executive Committees with Chairmen who give their whole time to their duties, two or more Missions being grouped in a federative relationship where they occupy the same country, in some such way as already effected by the eight Missions in China. The Executive Council was instructed to correspond with the Missions on the subject and to cooperate with them in working out for each Mission or group of Missions such details or modifications of the general plan as may on the judgment of the Missions adapt it to the needs of particular fields.

It is not the desire of the Board that Field Councils, Executive Committees and their Chairmen shall have any more power than the Missions concerned may deem it expedient to confer upon them. Chairmen are simply members of the Mission set apart for a term of years to serve the common interest and attend to those aspects of the general work which are now inadequately cared for because no one is free to do them.

The Board would also remind the Missions that its object in suggesting a better field organization is not only to promote efficiency in the conduct of the work, but to give the Missions larger discretion in managing some details of their work which are now referred to New York. It will be easier, too, for the Board to serve the real wishes of the Missions, since such a field organization as is proposed will be able to collect and express the consensus of missionary opinion more directly and effectively than present methods render practicable, thus increasing the weight of missionary opinion with the Board. The principle involved is essentially Presbyterian, namely, the discharge of responsibility by duly elected and responsible representatives.

The Board recognizes, however, that while the principle is an old and well established one in our Mission work and correspondence, as shown by the facts referred to in Secretary Brown's report, nevertheless the eight Missions in China are the only ones which have had thus far the opportunity to act upon the details of the definite proposals now under consideration. The unanimous adoption of these proposals by them encourages the Board to believe that the plan may find favor in other Missions, with due recognition of the variations in detail which local conditions may necessitate. The Executive Council was therefore instructed to submit the plans herein indicated to the various Missions, and to report in due time the judgment which they may express.

Even if the opinion of the Punjab and the North India Missions should be that any general scheme of field administration which should include the Western India

North India Mission-P. 9. Dec. 8th, 1910.

Mission would be impracticable at present, would it not be well for the Punjab and North India Missions to consider the matter of some closer and more efficient coordination of their work? The difficulties mentioned in the Mission minute would not apply to this problem. There is room, is there not, for both some measure of economy and a large measure of increased efficiency in a careful study of all the work of the North India and Punjab Missions together, with a view to building it into the closest and most harmonious coordination? Immense progress has been made in each of the Missions in recent years. Is there not room for yet further progress along the lines indicated in the action of the Board and of the China Missions?

It is good to see that the Mission has been able, through the increased appropriations from the Board, to include all the famine orphans in the regular budget of the Mission.

The Board joins heartily in the Mission's congratulations to Mr. Johnson on the completion of his fifty years' connection with the Mission work in India. I am writing to him to express the Board's feeling.

It was good to read of the appointment of the committee to prepare a careful report on Mission policy at the next meeting of the Mission. We should be very glad to be of all the help we can in gathering material, for which one of the members of the committee has already written.

Record will be kept of the actions of the various Missions on the subject of the missionary magazine. Thus far we have heard only from North India, Western India, Western Persia and Mahratta, the first three having adopted the resolution adopted by the Western Persia Mission. Mahratta took no action.

We shall look forward with much interest to the report of the Educational Commission of 1911. I think this conception should be a very fruitful one, and I hope copies of the report will be sent to the Board. I am sure that there is no question that the Board will be more desirous of having this study

North India Mission-P. 10.

Dec. 8th, 1910.

[illegible] to the Christian character of [illegible] the teaching staff. [illegible] of nominally Christian will not suffice. But surely it [illegible] just as fast as possible truly Christian. I [illegible] I [illegible] several years ago which I presented [illegible] Board on this subject, in explanation of the conditions in India, that the difficulties are thoroughly appreciated, but I cannot overstate to you the strength of the conviction held by some, at least, of the members of the Board, and I think by all, that we must be as zealous to have the educational work [illegible] by the evangelizing spirit as the evangelistic work itself.

May I use [illegible] information regarding the action of the Mission declining to appoint [illegible] as far as the Bishop Warne and the officers of the American Methodist [illegible] in the United Provinces, concerning a division of territory? I [illegible] it cannot be due to any disinclination on the Mission's part to welcome the fullest measure of mission unity.

Mrs. Enlers arrived safely with her children a few days ago. I have a letter from her, in which [illegible] the Insurance Company declines as yet to pay the policies on [illegible] Life in the absence of satisfactory evidence of his death. The only evidence which Mrs. Enlers [illegible] an unsworn statement by M. Mackenzie, [illegible] Mr. I have made out a statement embodying all the [illegible] before a notary [illegible] public and have sent it in to the Insurance Company. It may be that this will [illegible] of his death [illegible] and identification should be required. I will let you know in case this is necessary.

You will have heard of the return to India of the Rev. Thomas Tracy, who [illegible] on a [illegible] basis, intending to settle in some hill station.

North India Mission-P. 11. Dec. 8th, 1910.

I was away from New York when H. Today wrote of his plan to return and did not learn of it until he was already starting.

We have not heard recently from Mr. and Mrs. Gillam, but I shall write to him at the first opportunity, to ascertain what prospect there is of their return to India.

Perhaps I ought to say definitely, although what I have already said, would imply it, that the specific requests for immediate appropriations for the rebuilding of the old house at the Mary Wanamaker Girls' High School, for a hostel for the Junior Boys' School, for the re-building of the old house on the Middle Road property, and for the extension of the hostel back of the old bungalow, have all been given attention, but everything of the sort must await the action of the Board regarding the Kennedy bequest, as there are no other funds out of which such needs could be met.

It would be easy to write on and on regarding many matters. You don't know what a pleasure it is to have this connection with the Mission and to try to serve it in any way. I hope that you are all well, and with warm regards and trusting that it may soon be possible to notify you of the appointment of some new missionaries, and one family at least, I pray, that may go out this year, I am,

Your sincere friend,

Dec. 9th, 1910.

Rev. J.J. Lucas

[illegible] Lucas. [illegible]

[illegible], India.

My [illegible]

I enclose herewith a copy of a letter to the Mission, but must not let it go without a personal acknowledgement of your many good and helpful letters. I have an unusual number of these to acknowledge. I think the following are all, however, which have not previously been so acknowledged--namely, your letters bearing date of June 30th, August 11th and 12th, September 29th and 30th, Nov. 3rd and 11th. You have also been very good about sending copies of the "Pioneer" and other papers, among which I must thank you especially for your tract "Krishna Parikhar", a copy of which I already had and which I have read several times in Urdu great. On the general subject of our attitude toward the non-Christian religions I may say that I think you will be pleased on the whole with the full [illegible] of Commission IV at Edinburgh and the subsequent discussion in the Conference. [illegible] of the Commission had a somewhat different line of thought in [illegible] but in each Commission the executive section [illegible] side of the sea or the other. In one [illegible] the majority was on this side, and in one on the other. In the end, I think we are all glad that the report took the form it did, and already we have received most grateful testimonies from many missionaries who have gained great help from it. If our American idea had been carried through, the report, I fear, would have been directed rather to the anti-missionary mind at home, and that would not have been as pertinent or as helpful to the missionary body as such a report as [illegible] Dr. [illegible] [illegible] "There is no surrender [illegible] The question is, How are we to [illegible] the attitude of the non-Christian [illegible] religions?

Dr. Lucas, [illegible]

Dec. 9th, 1910.

I have tried to discuss the question of our attitude toward the non-Christian religions from the point of view of missionary apologetics at home in [illegible] in the lectures which I delivered in Scotland last winter and a copy of which I am sending you herewith. I am going over the same problem again, in a different way, in preparing the text-book for the use of the women's study classes next year. As you probably know, the women of all the denominations combine in getting out annually a new mission study text-book, and next year the text-book is to be on "Christianity and the Non-Christian Religions". It has been very interesting and profitable work writing it, and I trust that it may be of some service, but it is not easy to squeeze these things into the few odds and ends of time that are available.

Thank you very much for your kind words regarding the South America report. Of course, you are at liberty to quote from it the words you indicate in your letter of June 27th or any words that you think wise.

Many points touched on in your letters are adequately referred to in the Report to the Mission.

I am sending you herewith a little pamphlet by Dr. Condit, who has for years been connected with our work among the Chinese on the Pacific Coast, and who certainly is a man who is watching for the coming of our Lord.

Can you tell me why the North India Mission is incorporated under Act 6 of 1908? What are the privileges of such incorporation? Is it necessary to the holding of property or to the discharge of any other business?

I hope that you and Mrs. Lucas are both well, and with ever warm regard, I am,

Your affectionate friend,

Dec. 10th, 1910.

The Rev. Henry Forman, D.D.,

Jhansi, India.

My dear Forman,

I enclose herewith a copy of a letter to the Mission. I am glad to have the opportunity of taking up again the long interrupted correspondence. I have missed very much the intercourse with the Missions, and especially with the individual members of the Missions, this past year and a half and trust that there may be no interruptions in the immediate future. Mr. Severance is indefatigable, however, in his advocacy of more frequent secretarial visitation of the field. At the last meeting of the Board he moved the appointment of a committee to consider the expediency of electing a fifth secretary, in order that at least one of the secretaries might always be away from the offices visiting the Missions. He has urged that either Dr. White or I ought to go out to India, to spend four or five months there, especially with a view to rectifying what he feels to be the grave evil of employing any non-Christian teachers in the schools. I sympathize very fully with his purpose, but realize in some measure how difficult it is for you to find the right kind of Christian workers, whether as teachers or as evangelists, lower the, some of the difficulty run than merely into the educational

I am somewhat disconcerted by a suggestion in one of the letters from the Mission to the effect that the employment of only Christian teachers in some of our schools would mean a falling off in the fees, inasmuch as Hindu and Mohammedan parents would take alarm if they knew that our schools were to be made dangerous propaganda. The implication was that they were quite willing to send their boys, knowing well that the large number of Mohammedan and Hindu teachers meant that the boys would not [illegible] For this feeling? If there is, it may and certainly constitute, in the view of the Board, a yet stronger

Dec. 10th, 1910.

Mr. Ferguson:

[illegible] the reference to open one new school without a full staff of competent Christian teachers. Suppose we did have in all our Mission schools only Christian teachers, and suppose these schools not only [illegible] the conversion of the boys but attained their [illegible] the schools be [illegible]? If not, then can it be truly said, in view of [illegible] success of the schools as educational and moral influences, that we are [illegible] we are bound to do to make the schools evangelizing agencies as well?

I saw Sir Robert Laidlaw at the Edinburgh Conference and had a little chat [illegible] there. I am sorry that he did not feel able to help you. I put the matter to Mr. Severance, but as I have intimated, he is absolutely opposed to allowing the establishment of another school in our India Missions until we have dealt with the problem of the non-Christian teachers.

I am sorry that you have the burden of the debt on the new church, the attractive photographs of which have come. I should not be at all surprised, however, [illegible] hear about it. If not, I am [illegible] the Board would be entirely willing to have the Mission meet it out of the amount that it may receive under the Kennedy Bequest. Will you express to Mr. Griffith, on behalf of the Board, its cordial appreciation of his services?

There are many, many things to write about, and I shall hope to find another opportunity soon.

With warm regard, and thanking you for all the brotherliness of your letters,

Very affectionately yours,

[illegible]

Dec. 10th, 1910.

The Rev. A. R. Ewing, M. D.,

Allahabad, India.

My dear Arthur,

I have just written a long letter to the Mission, the Allahabad copy of which goes, as usual, to Dr. Lucas. You will see it at once, of course, and there is no need of repeating anything that is in it, and it covers most of the points in your letter of October 25th, with the accompanying papers.

There are several minor points, however, to refer to, and I want to add just a word personally regarding the College.

I have written to Mr. Gillam, but have not heard yet as to what the prospect of his return to India is. The church at Binghamton, N. Y. is growing a little restive, I think. This is the church that has been supporting him and which has been specially interested in the work at Cawnpore.

I appreciate your desire for immediate decision regarding the various property items you mention, but as you will see from the Mission letter, it has not been possible to do anything regarding new property appropriations yet. As soon as anything is done, the Missions will be notified. Within the amount authorized for each Mission, the Mission will be entirely free to accept re-arrangement of objects to which the [illegible] appropriation, but it is certain that the Missions will receive only a small fraction of what they have asked. The Board expected to set aside $500,000. for new property, and the Missions have asked for $3,600,000. worth.

I am sorry to hear of the prospect of Edwards' leaving the Mission. I hope he may not go. Is Compton like his father and mother? He would be a good man to take his place if he is. I should be glad to write to him, supplementing your letter.

Regarding the College and its needs, I think I might say that part of our proposal to the Board with reference to the Kennedy Bequest contemplates setting aside three-seventhes of what remains after the urgent property necessities are met, as an Educational Equipment and Endowment Fund, and making this the nucleus of a fund

Dr. Emerson. 2. Dec. 10th, 1910.

of $5,000,000. which it would seem to me wise, with a view adequately to providing for and maintaining all the educational institutions, keeping them under the Board's direct control, holding all the endowment pooled in this way and not allocated to separate institutions; so that if an institution in Japan or China, for example, passes out from under the Board's control into the hands of Japanese or Chinese directors who alienate it in the interest of the Chinese or Japanese Church, no [illegible] will go to pass with it, all endowment applied to the institution having been a part of the general endowment fund, which could then be transferred to some other point of need. Such a general fund would make it possible, also, for the Board to use the [illegible] against individual solicitation on the [illegible] that if such a fund could be raised, the Board would care for all its educational institutions. It may be premature even to speak of this, but it seems to me a great opportunity and I trust the Board will approve the outlines of the policy that I have suggested, unless, indeed, it can propose some wiser ones.

Mr. Yail Chang seems to have had a pretty hard time getting settled in Pittsburg in the study of medicine. I think he is the man whom Mr. Jarvis asked me to meet in [illegible] but we got the message too late to meet him. He then went to Philadelphia and then out to Hightstown in Columbia, and finally back to Pittsburg. But he has had a hard time getting along. I have helped him some, and have written to friends in Pittsburg to help him, but cannot understand [illegible] may be [illegible] the explanation is for him [illegible] resources whatever to fall back upon. [illegible] seems very well [illegible] letter giving [illegible] old, son of [illegible] San Francisco, and another letter to me are good letters, showing the right spirit of self-dependence. Thompson would have been glad to help him if he had known of his presence here, when he needed.

[illegible] Treasurer, an official statement of all the funds received for college properties, on the basis of [illegible]

December 12th, 1910.

The Rev. S. M. Gillan,

Hackeville, OHIO.

My dear Mr. Gillan:

Many anxieties have been made of us recently regarding your health and that health of Mrs. Gillan and the prospect of your being able to return in the near future to India. Could you tell me just what the conditions are and just what the doctors say regarding the possibility of your going back? The Binghamton Church is greatly interested, and so, also, is St. Paul's in Philadelphia, and you know, of course, of the eager desire of the Mission that you and Mrs. Gillan should both be able to regain your health soon so as to return to the field, where the opportunities are so great and the laborers so few.

With kind regards, I am

Very cordially yours,

Dec. 21st, 1910.

The Rev. W. T. Mitchell,

Mainpuri, U.P., India.

My dear Mr. Mitchell,

I wanted to get off a personal letter to you to accompany the letter which went to the Mission last week, but was unable to do so; so I am writing just a note now to thank you for your good letters of July 6th and August 13th, and for the Field Notes from Mainpuri for September. I am glad that everything is going so well in the work, and only trust that you may not be weighed down by the burden of it.

You will have learned from the letter to the Mission of the provision for new property in the Mainpuri field. I hope you will let me know why the amount asked for houses for the Christian teachers is larger than at Allahabad. I have presumed that it was [illegible] you would need to buy land at Mainpuri, while they would be building on land already owned at Allahabad; but, on the other hand, I should think that the cost of building would be less with you. Will you kindly be sure to have accounts of all the houses erected sent to Mr. Severance, together with photographs of the same?

The purpose of the Board to have our educational work Christianized through and through is unmistakable. At the same time I think you will feel convinced from its action in reply to the Mission's recommendations that it means to be entirely just and temperate in its method, and, of course, the results of Christian education cannot be commended any more than the results of evangelistic work; but one thing the Board is absolutely set upon, and that is that both education and evangelistic work must aim at making men Christians, and must be judged, if not by their success in attaining that aim, yet by the fidelity with which they seek it and the wisdom and earnestness with which they adapt means to its attainment.

Mr. Mitchell-P. 2. Dec. 21st, 1910.

I am sorry for any misunderstanding of your situation at Mainpuri, but I don't think any harm will come from it, especially as we have not misinterpreted your purposes.

I am glad you spoke with such frankness of the fact that we will have to face the possibility of withdrawal of Mohammedan and Hindu pupils by parents who are unwilling to expose their children to the risk of conversion. If we cannot get these pupils except by creating and justifying the idea that it is not religiously dangerous to send them to us and that there is no risk of conversion if they come to us, then we don't want the pupils. The day has gone by, if, indeed, it ever existed, when missions in India are justified in maintaining schools that dilute or conceal or compromise the missionary aim.

I appreciate very much your thoughtfulness in tacking on the Edinburgh degree in your letter of August 3rd; only won't you please leave it off hereafter?

Mr. Ellis' book and also Bell's book, which you ordered in your letter of August 3rd, I asked the Treasurer to send on to you at once, and trust that they have reached you long before this.

With reference to your not having received the Minutes of the General Assembly, I would say that we took that matter up with Dr. Roberts at once, as various letters like yours came in on the subject. Of course, the explanation is that missionaries who connect themselves with the presbyteries of Churches which are independent of our General Assembly are no longer ministers of the American Presbyterian Church, our Church having ruled that men cannot be members of two presbyteries at the same time. Nevertheless, the names are carried on a supplementary roll of the General Assembly, but Dr. Roberts has felt that the names on this roll were not entitled to the Minutes. I think he has sent them you, however, this year, and, of course, will be glad to do so if he is able.

Mr. Mitchell-P. 3. Dec. 21st, 1910.

I think before long this whole question of ecclesiastical connection will be raised. Sometimes when a missionary drifts into heretical opinion, and the Church at home finds that it has no way of dealing with him ecclesiastically, but that, while representing the American Presbyterian Church, he is under the ecclesiastical jurisdiction of an entirely independent body, then I think the Church at home will re-open the question as to whether it is wise for men to sever themselves from the home presbyteries. I have never believed that it was wise for them to do so, not on this ground primarily, but on the ground of the best interests of the Native Church, which ought to be helped to stand on its feet from the beginning.

I had hoped that I could write the Mission before this of the appointment of a man to come out to reenforce the Mission, in view of the Gwalior need, but thus far it has not been possible.

With warm regard to Mrs. Mitchell and yourself, I am,

Your sincere friend,

Dictated Dec. 20th.

Dec. 21st, 1910.

The Rev. A. G. McGaw,

Etah, U.P., India.

My dear Mr. McGaw,

I had hoped to be able to write you last week, at the same time that I mailed the letter to the Mission, but this was not possible; so I am writing now to acknowledge and thank you for your good letters of April 14th and July 29th, and your circular letter of March 24th, and your note of October 11th, forwarding your report. I am very much obliged for the valuable explanations in your letter of April 14th of the property needs, and I think it will be possible to count upon another Mission house in the Etah district. I notice, however, that you propose to build it at Kasganj, and that the Methodists have a district superintendent there. Was not this in part the explanation of the unwillingness of the Mission to consider with the Methodists problems of comity and territorial division? Such an attitude of disinclination is so unusual on the part of our Presbyterian Church and its representatives that I was instructed to write and inquire as to why we seemed to be departing in North India from our traditions and firm principles in the matter. Whoever else is defective in recognition of the claims of mission comity and cooperation, it has always been the pride of our Board that it was not deficient here.

I wrote in the Mission letter of the consideration which the Board was still giving to the use of the Kennedy Bequest, and also of its action with regard to the Christianization of our educational staff. The amount of the bequest is still unknown to the Board. I presume that within the next two or three weeks, however, the Executors will distribute the estate, and that the Board will then know exactly how much is to be counted upon. It will be in the neighborhood, I judge, of two million dollars, instead of three. We are hoping, however, that it will run over two million.

Mr. McGaw-P. 2.

Dec. 21st, 1910.

As to the question of the non-Christian teachers, I would like to have your answer to several questions.

1. Is it not desirable that all teachers in our Mission Schools should be Christian men and women, dominated by the missionary spirit and aim?

2. If this is desirable, how can it be accomplished?

3. Is the requisite number of teachers obtainable?

4. If not, what are we doing to produce them?

5. If our present institutions are not adapted to produce them, would it not be better to pick out some of the institutions which, for their want of Christian teachers, are in a missionary view inefficient, and use the money and force that would be released for the purpose of raising up Christian teachers?

I see that the Punjab Mission considered the same question at its Annual Meeting and adopted the report of a committee on the subject. This report has not yet been received, however, and we are looking forward with much interest to its coming.

I am glad that it has been possible for the Board to send out such good reinforcements the last two or three years. I trust that it may be possible to send a few more each year until we have caught up with the most pressing needs of the Mission; and by that time I hope the offerings of men and money will have so far increased as to make it practicable to go forward and deal more adequately with our full missionary obligation.

It is very good to be home again and to look forward to some uninterrupted months here. I cannot tell you what a loss it is to be away and out of touch with the correspondence and all the friends in whose life and work one has been finding one's own life.

With kind regards to Mrs. McGaw and yourself, and trusting that you may both have a good year of good health and of rich spiritual blessing, I am,

Very cordially yours,

Dictated Dec. 20th.

Dec. 21st, 1910.

Dr. Annie Young,

Fatehgarh, India.

My dear Dr. Young,

I am sending this letter to you at Fatehgarh, as I presume that you will be there now. It was good to get your notes of last February and May, and to hear of the work that you had been doing. You did not say anything in these letters about your acts of baptism, for which I see the Mission has taken you to task at the instance of the presbytery. You will have to read the book on Presbyterian Order and Government. I was looking over it the other day and found out that we laymen didn't even have the right to pronounce the benediction, so that I have been a little careful in closing services since then not to speak of the congregation as "you" in the benediction, but always to say "us", so that it is turned into a little prayer, destitute of all ministerial authority. I should be very much interested to know what the circumstances were, and I have no doubt you felt they justified your action; but unordained people, laymen and women, had best desist from all those ecclesiastical acts. I have had charge of funerals, but never of baptisms or weddings. I imagine those are the fences inside of which we will have to stay.

I hope you will like your work at Fatehgarh. I can imagine there must be a great deal, however, to do. It must be a satisfaction, even though it will also be a great care, to have so large a Christian community to look after, and to have already so many openings for missionary service inviting on every side.

I have no doubt that Dr. Fullerton will have left a pretty high standard behind her to be maintained, and trust that you may have grace and strength for all the work that will be before you.

It is nice to think of so many young missionaries added to the staff of the Mission the last few years. I trust the reenforcements may be

Nov. 21st, 1910.

Mr. [illegible]

[illegible] in the field. But [illegible] the spiritual efficiency and power of [illegible] and I hope and pray that to each one there may be given fullness of strength and fitness for daily duties as they come and go.

With kind regards from us all, I am,

Very sincerely yours,

[illegible]

Dec. 23rd, 1910.

Mr. Sam Higginbottom,

1927 Waldeck Ave.,

Columbus, Ohio.

My dear Mr. Higginbottom,

I received yesterday the following night letter:-

Just received letter from Mr. Sam Higginbottom regarding position in Allahabad College. He instructs me to write you for particulars. Please write me full particulars as soon as night collect. Mr. W. B. Smith of Student Volunteer Movement will furnish full information regarding myself.

Mark Eldredge, 976 Acoma St., Denver, Colo.

I don't remember hearing anything of Mr. Eldredge before. Is he one of the men of whom you have spoken or written to me? For what work in the college do you have him in mind, and on what financial basis is he to do it? I think that the only man then in my record letters Dr. Ewing has urged us to make forward at once is someone to take Edwards' place, in view of the fact that Edwards, if he doesn't join the Baptists, will go to Jhansi.

I am writing to Mr. Smith regarding Mr. Eldredge and I telegraphed to Mr. Eldredge by night letter last night, as follows, as he requested:-

Please send statement regarding qualifications and educational training. We are writing you and will consult Smith. When could you go? What kind of personal experience have you had and what experience in Christian work? Please write fully.

But I am too much in the dark to be able to write to him any particulars until I hear from you.

If he is a thoroughly good man for educational work, with ability to handle the industrial side of it, I would think that we might send him to Saugor, for the industrial work there, and relieve that much time and strength of a man of theological training.

With best wishes for a happy Christmas, I am,

Very cordially yours,

Eldredge is in

Dec. 24th, 1910.

The Rev. W. F. Johnson, D.D.,

[illegible]

My dear Dr. Johnson,

Since writing the enclosed note I have received the beautiful little book [illegible]. I am delighted to have it, and rejoice to know that there is such a work available for missionaries in India. It seems to me that you have rendered in this little book a very great and useful service to the Mission cause. Some years ago Dr. Arthur Smith published a book on Chinese proverbs, but I have never heard of any book of Indian proverbs for the use of Christian preachers, and Dr. Smith's book, interesting as it was, was not in such beautifully convenient form as yours.

What a revelation such a collection of proverbs gives of the fundamental unity of humanity!

It must have taken years to make such a collection as you have made here, and very few would have had the wisdom or the priceless sense of the value of casual opportunities to have gathered such treasures. I see uses which I can make of the book which make me feel under personal obligations to you.

With kind regard, I am,

Your sincere friend,

Dictated Dec. 23rd.

January 13th, 1911.

The Rev. Henry Forman,

Jhansi, India.

My dear Forman:

Your good letters of December 2nd, 8th and 16th have been received. I am very glad to send you the good news, which may already have come to you in the direct notification from the Treasurer's Office, of the gift of Mr. Colton of $1000. to complete the cost of the Church in the Sipri Bazaar. This amount was received and appropriated by the Board on December 13th. In his note forwarding the gift Mr. Colton stated that it was from Mrs. Colton and himself. Perhaps he will already have written to you. I am delighted that he responded so promptly and generously to the need. As to all the other needs which you spoke of in your letter of December 2nd, I judge that if they are to be provided for this year it will have to be done by adjustment within the total amount of the Kennedy Bequest which is to be given to the North India Mission for property. I wrote fully on this subject, however, in my letters to the Mission. I do not wonder at the feeling of disappointment expressed in your letter of December 16th at the prospect of the great reduction of the estimates of the various Missions for new property, but [illegible] Bequest and left the Board a million dollars or more in debt beside, and it has seemed to us that neither Mr. Kennedy, nor the Missions, nor the Church would approve of the expenditure of this entire bequest on property alone, leaving nothing with which to enable the Missions to carry forward those activities for which the [illegible] urgently needed, [illegible] both of evangelistic work and of the educational work designed to raise up a Christian leadership.

I think you will yourself approve of this view, since you write in your [illegible] more

important [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] has been that part of the Kennedy Bequest might be so used as to enable the Missions substantially all that they have been asking for in Column 4.

The estate is still [illegible] litigation in Wisconsin, the executors [illegible] [illegible] that a partial [illegible] of the heavy transfer taxes [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] that portion of the estate [illegible] in [illegible]. [illegible] has hoped to have the bequest [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] of it before the meeting on January 22nd. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] will justify it in acting finally with reference to its policy.

I have had a nice long talk to-day with Dr. Fraser Campbell of Dublan. He is expecting to sail for India to-morrow. I wish he could stay a few days longer for attend the Annual Conference of Mission Boards which commences to-morrow morning.

He was very much interested to know your plan regarding Gwalior. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] man who could go out this Winter to the Mission [illegible] [illegible] North China and it has not seemed wise to constrain him further with the need of India. At the meeting of the Board to-day, at least one man will be appointed for North India, and I shall be very much disappointed if later other men are not appointed, but all this will delay your supplying Gwalior until next year, unless the taking over of Ahmada by the Mission from the College is conceived to be the appointment of a new man, as indeed it is, and will enable the Mission to send someone to Gwalior.

I hope that you and Mrs. Forman are both well, and with warm regard I am

Sincerely yours,

[illegible]

Dictated [illegible]

Jan. 16th, 1911.

Mr. Sam Higginbottom,

1927 Waldeck Avenue,

Columbus, Ohio.

My dear Mr. Higginbottom,

Your good letter of December 29th came up at the last meeting of the Board and the following action was taken:-

That in accordance with his request and the justifying circumstances of the case, the home allowance of Mr. Sam Higginbottom of the North India Mission be resumed after the first of April, to be charged against the special fund which Mr. Higginbottom will be engaged in raising for the Agricultural Department of the Allahabad Christian College.

There was some question as to whether it would be proper to do this, but the Board accepted the suggestion when it was stated we felt sure that you would present the matter in such a way as would not leave us open to any reproach on the part of donors if it was known that your support while working for the Agricultural Fund was cared for out of the fund.

I suppose you have heard from Dr. Ewing of the baptism of the Mohammedan student, and I trust that this may make a good impression on the College and that it may be followed by others.

Very cordially yours,

Dictated Jan. 13th.

Dec. 22nd, 1910.

The Rev. W. F. Johnson, D.D.,

c/o The Rev. F. C. Johnson,

Shields, Pa.

My dear Dr. Johnson,

You will have received from the North India Mission by this time, I think, the letter which was to be sent conveying to you the Mission's congratulations on your completion of fifty years of service in India, and expressing the Mission's affection for you and its hope that your service for India might be prolonged for many years yet to come.

In behalf of the Board, I wish to send you its hearty congratulations on your completion of this long and notable term of service, and the assurance of its gratitude to God for all that you have been able to do for India and the Christian Church in India.

I hope that you are well, and that your stay here is proving a refreshment both in body, mind and spirit, and that you may be able to return to India next year with renewed strength.

Dr. Thoburn writes of his completion in the near future of fifty-four years of service in India. Sight and hearing have alike failed with him, and he is desirous of coming back to America to spend his remaining years here.

It was a great pleasure to see your daughter in Baltimore a few weeks ago.

Trusting that sometime during your furlough our paths may meet, and with kind regards to you both and best Christmas greeting, I am,

Very sincerely yours,

Dictated Dec. 21st.

January 30th, 1911.

The Rev. W. W. Hezlep,

831 Ridge Ave., N.S.,

Pittsburg, Pa.

My dear Mr. Hezlep,

I was very glad to receive this week, on returning from a Western trip in which I had the pleasure of meeting your father, your letter of January 14th. I am so glad that it has been possible to arrange for your assignment to the field of your first choice, and know how rich the opportunities are which are awaiting you there.

As Dr. White informed you, your assignment has been to the North India Mission. I am sending you herewith the section of the last Report of the Board dealing with the Missions in India, and am glad of the opportunity to suggest several books which it would be worth your while to read. I think one of the best general books on mission work in India is Dr. Jones' "India's Problem, Krishna or Christ?". This book does not deal much with the Mohammedan problem, however, and you ought to read something more specifically dealing with that aspect of the mission work. Henry Martyn Clark's biography of Robert Clark of the Punjab would not only give you a good deal of information on the work for Mohammedans in Northern India, but also bring you in contact with a strong missionary personality and show you something of the conditions prevailing in the Punjab Mission, which will lie to the Northwest of you. On Mohammedanism in general, there is no better brief compend than Bell's "The Faith of Islam". Covering the Indian religions comprehensively, probably the best brief book is Hopkins' "The Religions of India", but it would be well to read also Monier Williams' "Brahmanism" and also, and especially as revealing the new apologetic problems which must be faced, Slater's "The Higher Hinduism in Relation to Christianity". Robinson's book on Hinduism and the Report of Commission IV of the

Edinburgh Conference you ought also to read. The best general manual on missions in India, although it is somewhat old, is Murdoch's "The Indian Missionary Manual". It is full of practical suggestions.

As you read and prepare for the work in India, questions will doubtless occur from time to time on which we may be of help to you, and I hope you will not hesitate to write freely.

Especially will you be able to get help from some of the missionaries from the North India Mission now at home on furlough, and your fiancee will wish to consult some of the women missionaries at home with reference to her preparations and her outfit. The Rev. J. H. Lawrence and Mrs. Lawrence of your Mission are now in Western Pennsylvania at Fairview. They would be glad to counsel with you. One of the oldest members of the Mission, the Rev. W. F. Johnson, D.D., is also in this country on furlough. His address is LemnassApartments, 12th & Q Streets, Washington, D. C., if you wish to consult him.

Very cordially yours,

Dictated Jan. 28th.

(India Section)

Jan. 30th, 1911.

Dr. H. B. Carleton,

Wooster, Ohio.

My dear Dr. Carleton,

I was glad to get your letter speaking your mind regarding the proposal of the Mission to transfer Sabathu to some other Mission, and we have just received the letter written by Mr. Fife in behalf of the Mission and I enclose herewith a copy. It may be you will like to comment on the reasons given in Mr. Fife's letter for our withdrawal from Sabathu. The matter has not yet been acted on by the Board, and we shall wait to hear from you again before presenting it. The next meeting of the Board will be held on February 6th.

I hope that you are continuing to gain, and trust that by springtime you will be in such good shape that you can get the full benefit of the summer's rest.

With kind regards to Mrs. Carleton and yourself, I am,

Very sincerely yours,

Dictated Jan. 28th.

Enc.

February 3rd, 1911.

Rev. Wesley L. Hemphill,

Fatehgarh, U.P.,

India.

My dear Mr. Hemphill:

Your good letters of November 2nd and December 8th were duly received, and I shall be happy to be of any help to you that I can in the investigations which your Committee is making in behalf of the Mission. It is a good idea to have such a committee, and there are a great deal of matters which could be suggested. I shall be glad to do anything I can to aid you.

I have ordered a set of the Edinburgh Conference reports sent to you as requested, and also Dr. Underwood's book on Korea. We haven't any adequate books dealing with problems of Mission policy as they have been worked on in Korea, however, and I am adding to Dr. Underwood's book such pamphlets as we have, and copies of old reports which I presented to the Board on Korea and China [illegible] years ago. I presume you have Mr. Brown's "The Foundation of Missionary," which is a very sensible book, and of course you have his last report on his recent visit to the Far East. On our own Mission in Africa there are no recent books except Dr. Halsey's report on his visit, which I am sending you. But the annual reports of the Board for the last few years will give you a great deal of information. The work that is going forward there is something phenomenal. It is quite as wonderful in its way as the work in Korea or Uganda. I am sending you [illegible] from our last annual report on Africa, and it would be worth your while if you have in the station copies of the Board's reports for the last few years to go over the various Africa sections. The best summary of the principles of the work in Uganda is contained in Bishop Tucker's address before the Church Congress some years ago, a copy of which I am sending. I am sending you, also,

a copy of Dr. Nevius's little book on mission methods, which created a great deal of controversy [illegible] doubtless does represent an extreme view, but a view of which [illegible] which has prevailed in most of our missions, including China, needs to be corrected. If I can get together any other leaflets or pamphlets which will be of service to you, I will see that they are put in with the other things.

There are a few other books which I have not ventured to order for you, but which I think are worth acquiring. Other members of the Mission may have them, or if you desire, Mr. Day will order any of them for you:

Gibson's "Mission Problems and Mission Methods in South China."
Ross's "Mission Methods in Manchuria."
Lawrence's "Modern Missions in the East."

the latter of which is an old book, but still invaluable.

I have loads of clippings and pamphlets of the kind you want, but I have only single copies of them and they are filed away in boxes in my office bearing on a hundred different questions of missionary policy and method. If you were here, you would be quite free to go through them all.

I am sorry that you have had so hard a time in Fatehgarh with Mr. Sandy's illness and over the financial problems. I trust that he is better now, and while there is no possibility of the Board's making special appropriations now for any deficits, I trust that next year the Board may be able to increase the appropriations [illegible] but of course, wherever the Missions are behindhand, they will first have to make up their arrears. As a matter of fact, they ought not to incur the arrears at all. I do not believe that work should be started and maintained by means of deficiencies. Nevertheless, the industrial project is a good one, [illegible] no possibility of waiting for such a project that has gone into buildings with its hundreds of thousands of dollars. I had a long talk with Mr. Avery [illegible] the engineering and mechanical departments at Hangchow, and the great number of students that it is possible to get into these departments, shows how hard it is

going to be to persuade Baboos to take to these forms of work. Of course, as Mr. Avey says, as soon as the men who have been trained as engineers make a great [illegible] of it, then other young men will follow along after them. This is human nature, and I suppose we must build more or less on such tendencies of human nature in our work, but where are we going to get our Christian teachers and preachers on a basis which expects of men response only to selfish motives ? There are no people I sympathize with more than the missionaries in India who are struggling to get the spirit of unselfish service in the men who want to make their way up into better conditions, and with whose proper ambition for improvement one cannot but sympathize.

The Mission's request for a man for the industrial work at Fatehgarh will be kept in mind, and I hope that among those who will be appointed this year there may be someone who will just fit your need.

I do not think the Board will take to the plan of sending out short term men to teach in the High Schools. The traveling expenses to and from the field are just as much as in the case of the missionary who goes for life. A man doesn't have the language and so cannot enter as a man ought into the life and work of the land. There are exceptional situations where such men can be used. We have half a dozen such places scattered through the Missions, but such men are makeshifts at the best and cannot do as good work as men who go in and put their whole lives into the enterprise. With missionaries at the head of these institutions, our ideal ought certainly to be to raise up on the field the teachers who are necessary to supplement them, and our systems of Mission policy and our higher educational institutions are failing to the extent that they are not producing the Christian men needed for all those forms of work.

I have not seen Dr. Fullerton and Miss Fullerton yet, and am not sure whether they have arrived. Mr. Avey said that he and Dr. Fullerton came together I think as far as Gibralter, and he thought that she was coming on on a boat that was ahead of his. She may have done so, but we have not yet heard from her.

Mr. [illegible]

[illegible] hear of the energetic way in which you have taken hold of the language, and of the great progress which you have made. I hope you will not overwork yourself, and will keep your health.

With best regards, I am

Very cordially yours,

Dictated Feb. 1st.

[illegible]

[illegible], Pa., 1911.

The Rev. [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

My [illegible] Dear,

I write in reply to the inquiry of your letter received day before yesterday. You have been assigned not to Allahabad, but to the North India Mission, and the Mission will determine your assignment of station. I think, however, that it will not be to Allahabad, but to one of the other stations. The Mission needs a man to take the place of Mr. Enders at Etawah. Men are needed also at Cawnpore and Fatehpur, and most of all at Gwalior, although one of the older and more experienced men will need to be sent to their station, a new man taking his place.

The missionaries do not sail for India as early as the first of August. Usually they leave in September, so as to arrive in October, in time for the Mission Meetings.

Very sincerely yours,

Dictated Feb. 8th.

Feb. 10th, 1911.

Rev. L. W. Gillam,

745 North 40th St.,

Philadelphia, Pa.

Dear Mr. Gillam,

I am sending you herewith copies of the estimate sheets in which we have transcribed the estimates for Cawnpore and Fatehgarh. Please do not give out any of the items on these sheets for the support of donors, but refer any who can be led to help support the work in these stations to Mrs. Wood.

How are you and Mrs. Gillam progressing? Have you carried out the rules of exercise which I suggested to you? Have you been under the doctor's care? If so, what does he hold out in the way of promise as to the future?

And have you heard anything further from Binghamton? After writing them in reply to their inquiry as to whether you would be valuable, giving them all the information we had regarding Cawnpore, and asking them whether everything was satisfactory, I have not heard further from them.

Very sincerely yours,

Dictated Feb. 8th.

M.

[illegible], Ill.

The Rev. W. R. [illegible],

[illegible],

[illegible]

My dear Mr. Johnson,

I have much pleasure in reporting that the Board has voted to increase the home allowance from $[illegible] to $[illegible] per annum in the case of married missionaries, [illegible] per annum in the case of unmarried missionaries. This change to take effect with the beginning of the new fiscal year on April 1st. In making this advance, the Board has provided also that missionaries may draw a month's home allowance in advance on leaving the field or immediately upon their arrival in the United States.

I hope that you and Miss Johnson are well and are having a pleasant and healthful winter.

With kind regards to you both, I am,

Very cordially yours,

[illegible]

The [illegible] to the Secretary,

[illegible] Nor'l [illegible] Co.,

[illegible], [illegible]

Dear Sir [illegible]:

[illegible]

[illegible] or immediately upon their arrival in the United States.

[illegible]

Feb. [illegible], [illegible]

The Rev. [illegible]

[illegible], Pa.

My [illegible] Sir:

I have much pleasure in reporting that the Board has voted to increase the home allowance from $1000. to $1200. per annum in the case of [illegible] missionaries, the change to take effect with the beginning of the new fiscal year on April [illegible]. [illegible] missionaries may draw a month's home allowance in advance on leaving the field or immediately upon their arrival in the United States.

Very cordially yours,

February [illegible], 1911.

Mr. [illegible]ington,

1327 Goldsmith Avenue,

Columbus, Ohio.

My dear Mr. [illegible]:

A week ago I received a letter from Mr. [illegible] stating that he and Miss [illegible] wished to be married at once and said that [illegible] on March 15th, visiting China and Japan on the way and [illegible] letter, and of May. This was in [illegible] letter of March 14th to him, from which he understood that it would be impossible to go out this winter in order to get settled and have [illegible] on July 1st. I telegraphed [illegible] advice and [illegible] again, [illegible] reply, [illegible] I sent [illegible] a telegram and [illegible] order. I enclose, herewith, a copy of my letter.

Very cordially yours,

Enclosure.

[illegible], 1941.

Mrs. Sam Higginbotham,

1327 Baldock Avenue,

Columbus, Ohio.

My dear Higginbotham:

A week ago I received a letter from the Knowlys saying that he and Miss [illegible] wished to be married at once and said that Sam Houston was [illegible]. They, [illegible] Texas and Japan on the way and wanting [illegible] the latter part of May. [illegible] 12th to [illegible] from which he [illegible] that if possible he would be expected to go out this [illegible] in order to get married and have [illegible] by May 1st. I telegraphed [illegible] to [illegible] and [illegible] reply, [illegible] I sent [illegible] telegram and [illegible] today. I enclose, herewith, a copy of my letter.

Very cordially yours,

[illegible].

February 10th., 1917.

Mrs. Ira Hizgindbotham,

[illegible] Church,

Cleveland, Ohio.

Telegram sent to cable Ram from San Francisco March fifteenth reaching Allahabad [illegible] of May. Cannot [illegible] Wire me your advice. Board appointed him [illegible] Missionary Training College.

Robert E. Speer.

(This telegram first sent to 1927 Waldeck Ave., Columbus-then to 161 W. 11th Ave., Cleveland-then as above)

Feb. 27th, 1911.

Mr. Sam Higginbottom,

1927 Waldeck Avenue,

Columbus, Ohio.

My dear Mr. Higginbottom,

Your letter of February 24th is just received. You will before this have received a copy of my letter to Mr. Eldredge, and I enclose herewith a copy of a second letter which I wrote to him on Saturday, in reply to a telegram from him to Mr. White as follows:-

Please confer with Mr. Speer regarding my appointment to Allahabad. A telegram from him puts my appointment off indefinitely to some other station. Cannot financially afford months of uncertainty and throughout our correspondence have understood Allahabad was definite position in question, with immediate departure. Have had plans shaped accordingly.

I am very sorry to hear of the long illness of little Gertrude and trust that the fever may soon break and her health and strength may then quickly return. It must have been a hard trial for you and Mrs. Higginbottom. As soon as she begins to recover there will be little delicacies which you will be wanting to get for her, and I am venturing to enclose herewith a small gift, which is not from me but from a friend who placed some money in my hands to be used in just such contingencies.

I am glad to know that you had so good a visit with the Hustons and that Mr. Huston expects to take over the care of Mr. and Mrs. Slater. I do not know how good correspondents they are, but am glad that you are resolved to make sure that Mr. Huston is adequately informed.

Very cordially yours,

Enc 0 ures.

[illegible] 6th, 1911.

Dr. [illegible],

[illegible] Street,

Hartford, Conn.

Dear Dr. Fullerton:

Mr. Avey reported, when he came in some days ago, that you were on the same steamer with him as far as Europe, and I have been hoping ever since to hear of your being in New York where there might be some opportunity to see you.

I wrote the other day to Mrs. Swain of Philadelphia, asking whether you had come yet, and she sent the address to which I am sending this letter.

I write to ask whether it will be possible for you, some time in the near future, to have a conference with Miss Mary Lovett, one of the candidates of the Philadelphia Board, who would like to go to India, and who has had an unusual [illegible] equipment, but of [illegible] to the work we had hoped to get your judgment and Miss Mary's. Mrs. Swain says that Miss Mary may not come to the States at all, but spend her furlough in Europe, so I am writing to ask whether you could see Miss Lovett. If you were to be here in New York in the near future she could meet you here, or we could perhaps arrange to have her go to Hartford to see you. I have sent her your address, [illegible] address, in case you should care to write to her, is Little Silver, N. J.

I hope that you are very well and that your brother is gaining steadily.

[illegible]

Very faithfully yours,

March 11, 1911.

THE NORTH INDIA MISSION:

My dear Friends,

I enclose herewith to each station a printed letter with regard to the appropriations for property under the Kennedy Bequest, and attach to it a typewritten list of the appropriations for property under the Bequest for the North India Mission. I think all necessary explanations are given in the printed letter.

The list of appropriations sent herewith for the North India Mission will, I fear, be disappointing to you, in view of your Mission's request. Nevertheless, the North India Mission has received a far larger proportion of the amount for which it asked than most of the Missions have received, and the contributions which I reported to you in my letter of Dec. 8th, of 10,200 Rupees for houses for Christian teachers at Mainpuri and for preacher-teachers in the Mainpuri District, were in addition to these appropriations from the Kennedy Bequest.

The list of appropriations enclosed may seem to you a rather curious one, and the grouping of so many objects in one item, as some of the items in the list may seem to you to be confusing, but as a matter of fact, it was not possible to get the needs of the North India Mission satisfactorily before the Committee by presenting only a great many detailed objects, some of which had no adequate accompanying explanations, and it seemed to me better to group as many as could be grouped together and to state the appeal as strongly as possible, conjointly. I think the Committee was willing to act on large sums presented in this way when it would have been tired out with the consideration of too many details, and by the printed letter explaining, the Mission has in its entire liberty to re-arrange the amount now authorized, but it must be in accordance with the instructions of the printed letter.

I have a great deal of pleasure in reporting the appointment and assignment to the North India Mission of Mr. A. N. Meeks, now a Senior in Auburn Seminary, Mr. H. H. Hazlett, now a senior in Allegheny Seminary, and Miss Crawford, to whom he

North India Mission - 2.

is to be married, Mr. Mark Eldredge, of Colorado Springs, Colorado, an engineer, well qualified to teach or to work for industrial work, and Miss Woodsmall, to whom he is engaged to be married. It seems to us that during the last few years a large number of specially capable young men and women have been offering themselves and those who are now assigned to North India, I think you will find to be just the kind of men and women you are wanting. Mr. Hazley and Mr. Moore are among the best men in their seminaries, the kind of men whom those who do not have an earnest sympathy with Missions think are just the sort needed at home. Mr. Eldredge and Miss Woodsmall seem to be splendidly adapted for the industrial work in Fatehgarh. Mr. Eldredge was first interested in the work in Allahabad College and was in correspondence with Mr. Higginbottom, with a view to the possibility of his going out this winter to take Mr. Edwards' place. His going was somewhat delayed, however, and we soon learned that he was expecting to go as a married man, and knowing that there was no provision for the support and no house accommodation for another married teacher in the College, it seemed better to appoint Mr. Eldredge and Miss Woodsmall regularly to the North India Mission, leaving the determination of their station to the Mission. What we had in mind was their acceptance to the work at Fatehgarh. If they are more needed in the College, of course the Mission can transfer them to the College and it can then assume their financial responsibility, but as I have said, we do not know of any special pledges covering such an outlay. Mr. Eldredge was anxious to go out to India this spring, arriving in May, but we discouraged this idea, and although with some disappointment he has agreed to wait until fall. We are still in correspondence with him as to whether an appointment to Fatehgarh will be as acceptable as work in the Allahabad College, but unless I write to the contrary you can anticipate his coming as a regular member of the Mission, for assignment to such work as the Mission deems best.

The Board was greatly interested in the statement which Mr. Ewing sent us regarding the baptism of the Mohammedan student in the College and will rejoice

North India Mission - 3.

When such instances are multiplied among both Mohammedans and Hindus.

Among other visitors, you may see shortly Ex-Governor Fort, of New Jersey. Mr. Fort is a Christian man, a member of the First Presbyterian Church of East Orange, and in full sympathy with the missionary work. He is a man who will speak the Christian message, if called upon, in Asia, and who can do the cause much good on his return. We do not know when he will be in India, but you will doubtless learn of his presence on his arrival.

The Board considered at its last meeting the report adopted by the Punjab Mission as the action of the Mission with reference to the problem of the non-Christian teachers, and as I reported to the Punjab Mission the action of the Board in reply to the North India Mission's action on the subject, I think I should report to you the action of the Board in reply to the Punjab Mission.

The Secretary in charge of the correspondence with the Punjab Mission reported to the Board the Mission's action in reply to the communication from the Board with regard to the displacement of non-Christian teachers in Mission Schools by Christians, and the Secretary was instructed, FIRST, to express to the Mission the Board's appreciation of the careful consideration given to the matter by the Mission and the practical plans adopted by the Mission to carry out the plan of employing, as soon as possible, only Christian teachers in Mission Schools.

SECOND: To advise the Mission again of the Board's earnest and deliberate purpose to carry through the policy of making as Christian as possible the teaching staff of all Mission Schools.

THIRD. To report to the Mission the action of the Board on December 5th in reply to the action of the North India Mission on the subject of the employment of non-Christian teachers, and further, to suggest to the Mission the desirability of making any expense involved in carrying out the Board's policy in this regard a first charge, with the expense of the evangelistic district work, upon the additional appropriations which may be made to the Mission.

FOURTH: To request the Mission to report each year, in its Mission Minutes, the number of Christian and non-Christian teachers employed, and to indicate the progress made during the year in replacing the non-Christians with satisfactory Christian teachers.

FIFTH: To assure the Mission that the Board recognizes that the purposes and convictions of the Mission are at variance with its own, and that the Board appreciates the difficulties of the situation, but that difficulties should exist only because during the past twenty years adequate effort has not been made to raise up a staff of Christian teachers, which not to be allowed to confront the missionaries of the future; and

SIXTH: To advise the Mission that in the Board's judgment it will be impossible to retain, in the direct evangelistic work itself, the success desired unless the educational work, also, is as thoroughly evangelistic, permeated by the evangelistic purpose and administered by people who have the evangelistic spirit and aim, together with sufficient qualifications for educational work.

North India Mission -4.

In writing to the Punjab Mission last December with regard to the probable appropriations from the Kennedy Bequest for new property, I reported to the Mission that it had been impossible to get the items for school buildings asked for in the Punjab approved by the India Committee, except on the condition that in the case of the new schools all the teachers should be Christians, and that in the case of the old schools money should be available only when three-fourths of the staff are Christian teachers and with the understanding that persistent effort would be made to make the whole staff Christian. Even on this basis there was a long discussion, some contending that there should be no opening of new schools in the India Missions until all the schools which we now have are staffed with Christian teachers and are not only subjected to the missionary aim but so equipped as to make the hope of attaining that aim a reasonable hope. At the meeting of the Board on January 10th, the Board recurred to this question again and took the following specific action on the subject.

It was voted that no appropriations for school buildings in India under the Kennedy Bequest should be available for the use of the Missions until, in the case of buildings for schools already in existence three-fourths of the teachers, and in the case of buildings for new schools, all the teachers are Christians.

The Board appreciates how difficult this situation is and those members of the Board who are most earnest in their view on the subject are deepest in their sympathy with those of you who carry the burden of the problem. I am admonished again and again to keep pressing the matter upon you, and to assure you that the Board is going to work at the problem until in some way a better situation is reached. Insofar as the problem is a financial one, the Board will do its best to contribute to its solution. I am glad to be able to report that the appropriations for the new year will show a great increase of appropriations. If all that is asked in Column IV in the way of increase over the preceding year's appropriations cannot be granted, a great portion of it will be, and it is possible that all of it may be added.

North India Mission -5.

[illegible] schools from the Lucknow Conference on Missions to Moslems and are awaiting with interest the fuller reports.

With kind regards to all, I am,

Your sincere friend,

APPROPRIATIONS FROM THE PENNEY BEQUEST.

NORTH INDIA.

| | |
|---|---|
| Etah-One Residence | $4,333. |
| Landour-Two Residences | 6,000. |
| Gwalior-One Residence | 5,000. |
| Katra-Remodeling Boys' High School | 1,500. |
| Re-roofing Houses in the whole Mission | 6,882. |
| Cawnpore-Balance due on Property | 3,333. |
| Etah, Etawah, Fatehpur and Mainpuri-Land, Houses for Christian Teachers, village houses for Preacher-teachers, and other buildings | 6,999 |
| Allahabad-Remodeling Bungalow [illegible] Girls' School | [illegible],000 |
| Fatehgarh, Burhpur, Rakha and City Girls' School | 5,357. |
| | [illegible] |

March 16th, 1911.

Dr. A.M.Fullerton,

187 Jefferson Street,

Hartford, CONN.

My dear Dr. Fullerton:

The same day that your kind letter of March 11th came, a letter from Miss Lovett came as follows:

Your letter of March 8th was received to-day. I have just written to Dr. Anna Fullerton that I shall be glad to talk with her when she is in New York City. Very likely she will be there during the Jubilee, if not before.

As I shall probably sail next fall, incase of appointment, it will be a great relief when the right decision is finally reached. However, I prefer the Board to take all the time required for an unhurried and accurate decision.

I have written to her of your letter of March 11th, and in view of what you write hesitate to suggest anything that might in any way be a tax on your time or strength, but as Miss Lovett is naturally anxious to have the question decided, I venture to ask whether if we arrange for her to go up to Hartford you would think it wise to see her with a view to advising us as to the wisdom of sending her to India.

Please do not hesitate to say No if you feel that you ought not to undertake this. We are very anxious not to make any mistake in losing Miss Lovett if she should go, or in sending her if she ought not to be sent.

With best wishes, I am

Very sincerely yours,

March 22, 1911

Mr. Sam Higginbottom,
1277 Waldeck Avenue,
Columbus, Ohio.

My dear Sam:-

After receiving Eldridge's last letter, I wrote to him very fully, trying to tie up everything so that there would be no further misunderstanding and am not a little disappointed to receive from him the following letter:

" Your letter of the 10th came a couple of days ago, and I should have answered it at once, but have been very busy with the prohibition campaign which is on here.

You are right in supposing that Miss Woodswell and myself wish to go to the Mission Field where the need is greatest and the work requires us most. Naturally I feel the clearest call to be Missions which will use my distinctly specialized education and training. This my preference is for Allahabad rather than Tatagarh, for as I understand the work of the two places, that of the former is of a more technical nature. Our desire is not simply to be in Allahabad, but to be connected with a technical school. If you have any other station in any other Mission, where the abilities of an electrical engineer can be used to good advantage, please let me know of it.

I appreciate very much your endeavor to secure a position for me with the Coatsville Iron & Steel Mills. Reports say that the Steel Mills are operating at only a fraction of their capacity. If this is the case, I should not like Mr. Houston to take me on unless I was really needed. We have had some suggestions come to us recently, which may enable us to arrange for the summer. I will let you know if anything definite comes of it.

Praying that others will arrange themselves for the greater good for the Master's work, I am

It seems clear from this letter that he is not prepared to go out and with a mind ready for whatever work is assigned to him. He would have his heart set in such an institution or alliance and on certain kinds of work in that institution. I am inclined to think that the wise thing to do is to write to Mr. Ewing, sending him copies of the correspondence and asking him whether he wants to take Eldridge on as a married man on the college staff. What is your view?

Very cordially yours,

---

Mrs. Helen [illegible],

[illegible]

Dear Mrs. [illegible]:

[illegible] which you described in your letter of [illegible], [illegible] with your feeling in your wish that it might be possible [illegible] to address the wedding invitations. If Mr. [illegible] is a [illegible] with the work at [illegible], I think it would be a [illegible], but he will not be satisfied with the work. Then I am [illegible] know what to say, because if he will not feel satisfied in accepting an appointment but that at the Allegheny [illegible] to have a special [illegible] on the [illegible] would be your final home in the Mississippi.

[illegible] in the light of his [illegible] Mr. [illegible], [illegible] will help it come together. If [illegible] willing [illegible] fully consider [illegible] your wedding invitations that you will be at home at [illegible], [illegible]. If, however, you and he feel that [illegible] but he might be [illegible] either in [illegible], or [illegible] a [illegible] specialized place for an electrical engineer, then I think it [illegible] Natalburh or Kilbe- ted on the [illegible]. [illegible] of your future home be announced later when it is definitely determined.

March 27, 1911.

Dr. A. M. Fullerton,
187 Jefferson Street,
Hartford, Conn.

Dear Dr. Fullerton:-

Your two kind notes of March twentieth have both been received. Miss Lovett, before receiving your letter stating that you could see her, wrote, asking whether she could not see Dr. Noble, and have Dr. Noble judge her fitness for the work in India. Dr. Noble will be here this week. Perhaps it would be well for her to see Miss Lovett, and after that, if it still seems necessary, we could have Miss Lovett come up to see you.

I thoroughly agree with what you say in your note, that it is as much a matter of temperament as of health, and that is just the question we want decided in Miss Lovett's case. If she goes up to see you, it would be very desirable for you to have beforehand all of the testimonials and medical certificates we have regarding her, and we will send these on to you before sending Miss Lovett.

With reference to the proposals to open medical work with women physicians at Etah, and to continue the work which you have been doing at Fatehgarh, and to establish a hospital in the Farrukhabad district, we are sorry to have to say that the supply of women physicians has almost ceased. We are told that the statistics indicate only one-half as many women studying medicine in the United States now as were studying ten years ago. We have women's hospitals which have been without women physicians for years because we could not find any to send out. In the face of such conditions

Dr. A.M. Fullerton

it has seemed to the Board that it would not be warranted in building additional women's hospitals unless there was some assurance of a more adequate supply of women doctors.

With kind regards.

Very sincerely yours,

March 30th, 1911.

To the NORTH INDIA MISSION,

My dear Friends:

I enclose, herewith, the appropriation letter informing you of the appropriations for the year 1911-12. I think that the letter contains all the explanations necessary, although much more might have been said upon many points. We hope that this statement of the appropriations by classes will meet your needs, without copying and sending out to you the detailed and itemized sheets. If the Mission feels that the latter are necessary, will you kindly state your judgment to the Board, giving the reasons which seem to you to require the copying and sending of the detailed sheets ?

May I beg once more that the Mission will be specially careful not to omit names of any of its missionaries from the sheets ? That happened this year which has happened before, in the clean omission of all items for a missionary. I refer to the case of Mr. Gillam. Of course, when a missionary comes home on furlough and the Mission is officially notified of his resignation or of his inability to return, it is proper to omit the items, but Mr. Gillam is still a regular member of the Mission and is hoping to come back next Fall, and the estimate sheets for Cawnpore should have included items necessary for his support and return to the field. In going over the estimates I noticed this omission and entered the proper items, but the clerk who transcribed the totals to the working sheets followed the items as sent from the field, not noticing my interpolations, so that the working sheets passed through with a shortage of $450. covering Mr. Gillam's and Mrs. Gillam's home allowance, travel and field salary, and the appropriation tables as they go out to you, herewith, omit these items. We have had to provide for them subsequent to the approval of all the totals, by transferring sums from the appropriations for two missionaries who, since the

appropriations [illegible] they will not be going back to the field.

I have had several conferences with Mr. Gillam recently. He and Mrs. Gillam are earnestly hoping to go back in the fall, and the Board encouraged this hope, but I think that we were making more rapid progress in recovering energy and endurance.

I would report a special appropriation of $1245. toward the Cawnpore Property Fund. $245. of this is from the First Church of Binghampton, and a thousand dollars from a friend who does not wish her name mentioned. In this $1245. was also counted upon by the Mission in calculating the sum of $5570. saved from the Remedy Fund for Cawnpore, the Mission's allotment from that Fund should be reduced by that amount. If, however, you were counting upon this when you figured out the balance needed, then, of course, the matter stands as included in the appropriations from the Bequest.

I would report a special appropriation of $1500. received from the Woman's Board of New York, specially designated for Miss Forman's School. I have asked Mr. Day just what this was for and he tells me that it was simply given by a friend of Miss Forman's for her school work.

Mr. McGaw's letter regarding the proposal of the Collector of the Meerut District to build and turn over to the Mission a Woman's Hospital as a memorial to King Edward, very greatly interested the Board and the following action was taken:

The Secretary in charge of the correspondence reported to the Board a letter from the Rev. A.C.McGaw, of the North India Mission, stating the possibility of the erection of a Woman's Hospital in the Meerut District, as a memorial to King Edward, and his presentation of the matter on condition that the Mission would supply a woman doctor to be in charge. Mr. McGaw raised the question as to whether, in view of this proposal, the Board would not send out a woman physician and to make in the equipment of such medical work in the Meerut District. The Secretary was instructed to inform Mr. McGaw of the Board's great interest in the proposal of which he had written, and to say that, if the Hospital should be offered to the Mission and the Mission should decide that it was wise to accept it, the Board would approve, with the understanding, however, that it could not guarantee to send out a new woman doctor or to increase appropriations for the Mission beyond such increase as will be naturally assigned to North India. It would, however, send out an additional woman

North India Mission - 2.

physician, if practicable, and would make as generous an appropriation as possible for the Mission.

Apart from this the Board did not feel that it could promise. It cannot guarantee to send women doctors wherever they can be found, and I wrote you the situation in a previous letter. It is said that there are only one-half as many women studying medicine in the United States to-day as there were ten years ago.

I would report a special appropriation of $70., given through the Women's Occidental Board and others for the Fatehgarh Industrial School. I presume this is part of the money resulting from Mr. Smith's influence while at home.

I hope that everyone in the Mission is well, and with warmest regards, I am

Your sincere friend,

Dictated March 27th.

Enclosures.

P.S. - The Board listened with the greatest interest to the report made to it at the last meeting regarding the Lucknow Conference. Many members of the Board had read Dr. McCracken's interesting letter regarding the Conference in the New York "Post."

I rejoice that so great an addition can be made to the appropriations for the work of the Mission for the coming year. The Board has had the Mission in mind, in making these additional appropriations, the representations from the Mission as to the necessity of increased grants if the policy of employing only Christian teachers is to be carried out. Practically all that the Mission has asked in Column 4 has been granted, and the Board will look for and

North India Mission - 4.

earnestly to real progress [illegible], both in the expansion of the district work and in the increase of the Christian influence and educational efficiency of the schools.

---

April 7, 1911.

Dr. Mary Riggs Noble,
Care- Dr. Potter.
5038 Wayne Avenue,
Germantown, Pa.

My dear Dr. Noble:-

Your kind note with regard to Miss Lovett is just received.

I am not surprised at your judgment. It was just those conditions which led you to the opinion which you have formed that caused us to hesitate as to the appointment of Miss Lovett for India.

Dr. Bovaird's first examination was made in 1909; his second one last August. He stated that at the time of the previous examination, she had been under par, but that he was now ready to recommend her for appointment. He did not say specifically for India, but interposed no objection to her going there.

Would you like to arrange to see Miss Lovett again- to have us send you all her testimonials to examine before you see her, or do you feel that you have seen enough to convince you that it would be wiser for the Board not to send her to India?

She is quite willing to go to China, but in that case would like some arrangement made by which she could come back within five years, in view of home conditions; making a furlough after a shorter term desirable.

So sorry not to have seen you while you were here. If you sail from New York, will you not let me know so that I may have time for a little talk at least with you before you go.

It must be a great source of joy to you as you turn back, to think of the great work which God has enabled you to do during your furlough.

Very cordially yours,

April 17, 1911.

Mr. Sam Higginbottom,
1927 Waldeck Avenue,
Columbus, Ohio.

My dear Sam:-

I enclose herewith a copy of a letter to Mrs. Schauffler.

Dr. Halsey reported that she and Mrs. Kennedy were very much disturbed over the matter, not understanding at all why one of our missionaries should be appealing for a house for himself, when that was the first need to be met out of the Kennedy Bequest.

Have I explained the matter correctly in my letter to Mrs. Schauffler?

Very cordially yours,

April [illegible], 1911.

Mr. [illegible],
137 Jefferson Street,
Hartford, Conn.

[illegible]

Your very kind and helpful letter of April 15th has been received. It is so good and helpful a statement that I am venturing to send it to Miss Hovett, that she may have your judgment before her in further making up her own mind, and shall hope to have her reply so that the whole question can be brought before the Board at its meeting on May first.

Very cordially yours,

April [illegible], [illegible].

The Rev. [illegible] Smith, [illegible].
[illegible] College,
[illegible] India.

My Dear [illegible]:-

I saw a [illegible] letter written by a [illegible] in a prominent school in Ohio to his mother. It was a wonderful production: among its choice passages was one in which he assured his mother of the hope of Heaven, where, he said, God will gently circumscribe us; while in another, he expressed the hope that [illegible] pertinaciously to trust in God. About the circumscription of Heaven, I am not well informed, but one is certainly circumscribed here, and about the only thing we can do is pertinaciously to trust. I think this winter was going to be a little more easily [illegible] that, and we very [illegible] to have days enough free to make it possible to care for the correspondence, but out of your own experience, you can appreciate how all such smooth plannings are humbled and spurned by life's facts. I think I [illegible] a great big bunch of accumulated correspondence still [illegible] some circumscribed corner of Paradise.

Here I am looking down on your unacknowledged notes of November 28th, December 8th, January 2d, February 24th and March 3d. In the first of these, you speak of not merely needing another engineer, but needing a man very much for [illegible]. It was with that statement in view that we have had a long correspondence with Mr. Eldredge, whom I mentioned in the last letter to the Mission. There were quite a number of misunderstandings in the correspondence, due to the fact that Mr. Higginbottom and Dr. White and I were all involved in it, that it only appeared [illegible] and most of all, naturally, to the inevitable unfamiliarity with conditions and situation on the part of a new man. After, as we supposed here, the whole matter had been set-

The Rev. [illegible], No. 5

tled in the best way the Board's agreeing to appoint him and Mrs. Eldredge regularly to the Mission, to go out to Fatehgarh, or wherever the Mission might assign, we found at Mr. Eldredge had his heart set on going just to Allahabad College, and urging this spring as a married man. Mr. Edwards and Mr. Avey and I all explained to him that you had no house for a married man, that it would not be wise for married men to go to Allahabad in July, and that the College was not asking for any engineer at that time, and that you had no money with which to employ a married professor. Avey and Higginbotton [illegible] also in urging upon him the importance of the work at Fatehgarh, but his heart still seemed to be so set on Allahabad that I suggested that perhaps we would better let the whole matter wait until we could correspond with you, with the understanding that if you can take him on the College staff, he will go out to you, but if not, he will go out to the Mission. I think I would better send you copies of some of our correspondence in order that you can judge whether he is a malleable man or one who must have his own [illegible]. It might be well if you would cable us after consulting with the Executive Committee whether you wish him sent out for the College at the College expense, or whether he shall go out as a regular member of the Mission for work at Fatehgarh or wherever the Mission may assign. He and his wife seemed to be admirably qualified in the way of personal force and training.

If you [illegible] understand that [illegible] takes him; if "Eldredge mission", that he is [illegible] Fatehgarh.

We have now your call for three men: an engineer, a biology man and a physics man. If you take Eldredge, he will fill the Engineer's place. We have a number of good men applying, including Brewster, whose papers, however, are not complete.

You say nothing about your having any support for any one of these three men. [illegible] from Mr. Brewster's support [illegible] to be not, [illegible] plan, was by the regular decision of its [illegible] of the William Carey [illegible]

Are you sounding Mr. Wanless to support Mr. Edward's successor

The Rev. A.A. Ewing, Ph.D., No. 3

I wish you had all this work regularly on the Mission and Board budget, and if the Mission wants to turn in any of its increased appropriations on this account, providing it is not crippling its district work, or preventing the Christianizing of its teaching staff, I am sure the Board would have no objection. If we can carry through the Educational Endowment Fund, of which you will hear further shortly, that will help to lift off from your shoulders the awful burden that you have been bearing. But, of course, the proposal of such a fund is far simpler than raising it.

No, the Board will not regret at all any circumstances which compel a more intensive policy in the College. You speak of this in your letter of November 25th. I have just been reading a manuscript of Robert Mateer's Life by Mrs. Calvin Mateer, who is a great power in her husband's educational work, and I want to commend to you, when it comes out, a study of that book, and the Life of Calvin Mateer which will come out presently. They both were unswerving advocates of the intensive policy of the small institution. I find that Thompson is of the same opinion and he tells me that Edwards and the other men agree with him. I asked him whether I might quote this view to you, and he said yes, I might say that he agreed with the position that I told him I had again and again argued for with you and which I know Stone wrote you about.

It is good to hear that Talib Husain is doing so well. The Board was greatly interested in the report of his conversion.

I will speak to Mrs. Wood again about putting the names of Edwards and Avey and others in the Year Book.

Dr. Rossiter has been home some time. We have all sorrowed with him in the sudden death of his wife at Benares.

We are looking for Dr. McCracken's home coming, and trust that it will be a great help to the cause.

Janvier has told me that he has cabled you money for another hostel and I shall be interested to hear whether the Mission gives you another portion from the allotment of the Kennedy bequest.

I have talked with Ernest Janvier about his going out to the College, and am now corresponding with his father about it. Apparently it is a question as to whether the Board will pay his expenses out and back, and his support while with you. It is not easy to see the grounds on which the Board could do this, especially when you were asking for men whom you would rather have than Ernest, and have no money for them. On the other hand, Ernest is a fine boy, and one can sympathize with his reasons for wanting to make this trial of the work before going on with his further preparation..

I have seen Gillam a number of times, and have had him see Dr. Bavaird here. Apparently it would have been right for them to have gone back this fall, but the following two letters- one from Mrs. Gillam's doctor and the other from Mr. Gillam, will show you the present situation:

"

Mr. Robert E. Speer, Philadelphia, 2004 Chestnut Street,
My dear Sir:-

Mrs. S.M. Gillam came to me yesterday and asked me to write to you of her condition. Her general physical condition is good- heart and lungs normal and pelvic organs normal, but she also asked me to tell you she is about three months pregnant. I intended to have the blood count made, but finding the above circumstances, decided it would better be attended to after this was over.

Very sincerely yours,
3-30-1911. (Signed) Mary W. Griscom

"

745 North 40th Street
April, 8'11. Philadelphia, Pa.

Mr. Robert E. Speer,
New York.

Dear Mr. Speer:- You will probably before this, have received a letter from Dr. Mary Griscom of Philadelphia, whom Mrs. Gillam consulted more than a week ago.

Inasmuch as Mrs. Gillam will be unable to return to India in September, it would seem wiser for me to wait until later- the middle or last of December, and return at that time with her.

We would arrive in India before the cold season would be over.

Dr. Griscom reports Mrs. Gillam's general health as good.

Yours sincerely,
(Signed) S.M. Gillam.

The Rev. A.H. Ewing, Ph.D., No.5.

I have not yet replied to Mr. Gilman's letter. It is hard to know what to say. I have had correspondence with the Binghamton Church and have talked the situation over with Mr. Camp. I think both churches are much discouraged- I know that St.Paul's is.

Mr. Higginbottom is working steadily on the agricultural department. He has found a man named Sadhoor, who, with your approval, is to go out for the work this fall.

It is good to think that Ash is now well on the way to recovery.

I trust that the increased appropriations for the new year will make the situation easier throughout the Mission, especially in the care of the burden of the native churches. All of that work, by the action of the Board, is now under the regular appropriations, and no further special charges on that account are legitimate.

I had a letter from Madison a few days ago, complaining that he was unable to get his letter of dismissal from India; that he had tried repeatedly to do so, and that the failure would prevent his establishing the proper connections with the Hudson Presbytery. He wanted us to cable out to see if we could not get some kind of a cable statement that would set him right. I do not see how this could be done, but wrote in his behalf to the Stated Clerk of the Hudson Presbytery. Could you not see that Mr. Madison's letter is sent to him on his requests. He left with his credentials and standing perfectly correct, and I presume that it has been only through some one's oversight, perhaps Mr. Davis's, that Mr. Madison has failed to get his letter.

There are a hundred other things that I should like to write about but this must suffice for to-day.

Ever affectionately yours,

[illegible]

April 25th, 1911.

The Rev. S.M.Gillam,

745 North 40th Street.

Philadelphia, PA.

Dear Mr. Gillam:

I was sorry to miss seeing you when you were here yesterday, as I have very much to talk over with you in view of your letter of April 8th and Dr. Griscom's report of March 30th. Miss Foerth said you wished to see Dr. Griscom's report. It was as follows;

Mrs. S.M.Gillam came to me yesterday and asked me to write to you of her condition. Her general physical condition is good - heart and lungs normal and pelvic organs normal - but she also asked me to tell you she is about three months pregnant. I intended to have the blood count made, but finding the above circumstances decided it had better be attended to after this was over.

I have written to Dr. Griscom asking her whether she could hazard a judgment as to when Mrs. Gillam might return, but in view of your expectations it is certain that she could not go back before Winter, and there is the risk that she might not be in a condition to go then.

The Mission and the Board had been confidently hoping that you would be able to return in September. Delaying until December, which I suppose is the earliest time that you could think of going back, will mean an absence from the field in all of nineteen months.

I have spoken of the expectation of the North India Mission that you would come back in the Fall, and I am sure Dr. Swing entertained this hope and expectation. We were surprised, however, to note that the Mission omitted any items for either your home allowance or field salary or return to the field in the appropriations. I think this must have been merely an oversight. We put in the suitable amounts for all these purposes on the assumption that you would be able to go back in September.

Mr. Gillan - 2.

I will bring up the question of what the Council may feel able to recommend to the Board in view of all the circumstances at its next meeting, and shall let you know as soon as possible.

It is good to hear that you are getting stronger steadily and are able to preach pretty regularly.

Very cordially yours,

Walter Ellis

April 25th, 1911.

Mr. Sam Higginbottom,

1927 Waldeck Avenue,

Columbus, OHIO.

Mydear Sam:

Your note of the 20th regarding a biology man to take Werden's place, is just received. I imagine Dr. Ewing's purpose in referring you to me for the man's support is to get me to take up the financial responsibilities for the support of these teachers at the home end, but this I cannot do. The right thing ultimately, of course, is to bring the College into the Mission estimates, and I hope that we may meet with success with the Educational Equipment and Endowment Fund, so that all our institutions can be adequately handled, but until some such assumption of responsibility by the Mission and the Board is undertaken, I cannot take on the burden of raising these salaries. I am glad to do what I can to support others, but what has been projected on the present basis will have to be carried forward on this basis until the Mission and the Board incorporate the College in the regular financial budget.

I am in correspondence with a fine man in Purdue named Brewster, who would like to go to just such work as the College, but I do not think he has done any special studying in biology. I have encouraged him to fill out regular application papers and send them in to the Board, and he is doing so.

I hope your children and Mrs. Higginbottom are all perfectly well.

Your sincere friend,

April 25th, 1911.

Mr. Mark Eldredge,
330 E. Cucharras Street,
Colorado Springs, Colo.

My dear Mr. Eldredge:-

It was good to get your letter of April 11th, and to learn that in case Dr. Ewing is not able to provide for you and Mrs. Eldredge in the College, you will gladly take up work wherever the Master may assign.

I am writing to Dr. Ewing, sending his copies of our correspondence and asking him to cable his reply.

The plan you mention of visiting relatives in New England after the Conference is entirely satisfactory, and with regard to your trip out to the field, the Board of the College would provide that it would cost to go by the direct route and place this in your hands, and you could then make such side trips and delays as you might desire in order to visit the friends in Europe on your way out. It would be well to avoid your travelling scandale, however, if you can to touch with Mr. Dare's office as the steamers to India are very full in the fall, and reservations must be made long in advance.

Very cordially yours,

Robert E. Speer

Dictated April 20th.

May 3rd, 1911.

The Rev. G. M. Gillam,

745 North 40th Street,

W. Philadelphia, Pa.

My dear Mr. Gillam:

At the meeting of the Board yesterday the question of the extension of your furlough and home allowance was brought up and the Board voted without dissent to continue both home allowance and furlough until the first of December, on the basis of the medical certificate with regard to Mrs. Gillam, with the understanding that any further extension of furlough after December 1st, if it should be necessary, should go without home allowance.

When the matter was brought up in the Council there was a good deal of uncertainty expressed as to whether, in view of the past health experience of Mrs. Gillam and yourself, you would be acting wisely in assuming now that you would be able surely to go back on December 1st. If you should go forward wholly on this assumption, it might prove in December that you could not go back and that you might have to stay on here indefinitely, and you would then have to face that situation without having made any preparations for it. It was suggested that the most kindly thing would be for me to suggest to you the possible wisdom of your looking for some field here where you could take up work perhaps this Summer, so that if next Winter you found that you would be detained indefinitely in this country, you would be already at a settled position, whereas if you found that you could go back, the Board would be glad, of course, to have you return. If you could make some such arrangement as this, it might even relieve the Mission funds of the home allowance in part.

Mr. Gillam - 2.

Of course it is difficult to find a field that can be dealt with in this experimental way, but it might be possible to do so, and I think it will surely be wise for you to have two strings to your bow instead of only one, and to prepare for the possibility of the Doctor's forbidding Mrs. Gillam's going out to India next Winter.

I earnestly hope that you may both be so strong and well that there will be no question about your return, but we did not feel that it would be wise to let the matter pass, in view of your health record and Mrs. Gillam's, without giving you some such frank counsel as this.

I am sorry to have to report the receipt this morning of a letter from Mr. Camp, communicating the decision of the Session of the St. Paul Church to give up their connection with Cawnpore. The resolution of the Church was as follows;

RESOLVED, That the Missionary Committee advise the Board of Foreign Missions that we do not feel that we can continue our pledge at Cawnpore, India, because of the unsatisfactory condition of the work at that station.

I am very sorry that the Session felt that it had to do this, but it is not difficult to feel the force of the reasons which led them to this decision.

With kindest regards to Mrs. Gillam and yourself, I am

Very cordially yours,

May 4th, 1911.

Dr. Anna M. Fullerton,

187 Jefferson Street,

Hartford, CONN.

My dear Dr. Fullerton:

Your good note of April 24th regarding the date of Miss Mary's arrival has been received, and Mr. Doyle's office has been notified. Someone will be at the steamer to call for her with her baggage. I shall be away at the General Assembly at the time, but shall hope to see her after getting home.

I think you are quite right in your feeling that she ought not to be called upon to do work among the Hindoos. I am thinking Dr. Haines, who handles the calls that come to us, that we must do everything in our power to protect her.

At the meeting of the Board on Monday it was voted to send Miss Lovett out to the North India Mission, with the understanding, as she suggested, that if she had to come home in three years she would not lay her own return expenses. I trust that she may fit in well and find that she can endure the conditions of life and work in India.

Very cordially yours,

April 11, 1911.

Dr. Anna Fullerton,
70 Washington Street,
Hartford, Ct.

My dear Dr. Fullerton:-

I am sending you herewith by registered post all the testimonials and papers regarding Miss Lovett.

Dr. Noble has seen her and is disposed to advise against her going to India. I send Dr. Noble's letter with the other papers and also Miss Lovett's last letter of April eighth, in reply to which I have told her that we would send all the papers to you.

It may be that you will want to see Miss Lovett, or perhaps you will think that the case is sufficiently clear without your seeing her. I am very sorry to put you to all this trouble, but in justice to Miss Lovett and to the work, we do not wish to make any mistake.

Will you kindly return the papers with your judgment. With warm regard,

Very faithfully yours,

[illegible]

[illegible]

Hartford, CONN.

My dear Mr. Fullerton:

Mr. Speer has been in the South since last Thursday, delivering the [illegible] back to [illegible] Tuesday, however, I [illegible] accommodate the [illegible] [illegible] as the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] New York. If [illegible] definite word from her and will let us know at once, we shall see that she is met.

Very sincerely yours,

Secretary to Mr. Speer.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

3rd, is the Board to be asked to underwrite this pledge, or will [illegible] money that may [illegible]

[illegible] dollars ex extra, it does [illegible] Is it to be [illegible] to the large [illegible] the new year, or could it be counted a part of that ?

[illegible] support of objects [illegible] quite simple, but once we get outside of that field, it is almost impossible to avoid entanglements.

Very faithfully yours,

[illegible] 1913.

Miss [illegible] Lovett,

Little Silver, N.J.

My dear Miss Lovett:

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

111

## AMOUNTS [illegible] FOR THE [illegible] MISSION.

1911-1912.

### [illegible].

CLASS I. MISSIONARIES ON THE FIELD.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| SALARIES: | | | |
| Rev. J.J.Imong | 1080. | | |
| Rev. A.H.Irving | 1080. | | |
| Rev. W.D.Weld | 1080. | | |
| Miss M.E.Forman | 540. | | |
| Miss J.[illegible].Tracy | 540. | | |
| Miss S.L.Swezey | 540. | | |
| Miss M.[illegible].Griffith | 540. | | |
| | | $ 5400. | |
| CHILDREN'S ALLOWANCES: | | | |
| Rev. W.D.Weld | | $ 100. | $ 5500. |

### SUMMARY FOR ALLAHABAD.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| CLASS I. ..... | $ 5500. | |
| CLASS IV. ..... | | Rs. 3046. |
| CLASS V. ..... | | 9066. |
| CLASS VI. ..... | | " 2240. |
| CLASS VII. ..... | | " 3007. |
| CLASS IX. ..... | | " 1313. |
| TOTAL ... | $ 5500. | .....Rs. 18672. |

BUDGET ESTIMATE OF SOUTH INDIA MISSION.

1911--1912.

CANARESE.

CLASS I. MISSIONARIES ON THE FIELD.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| SALARIES: Rev. S.M.Gillam | $ 650.00 | |
| CHILDRENS' ALLOWANCE: S.M.Gillam | 100.00 | $ 750.00 |

CLASS II. MISSIONARIES NOT ON THE FIELD.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| HOME ALLOWANCE: Rev. S.M.Gillam (4 mos.) | $ 400.00 | |
| TRAVEL AND FREIGHT: Rev. S.M.Gillam | 750.00 | $1150.00 |

SUMMARY FOR CANARESE.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| CLASS I. ..... | $ 750.00 | |
| CLASS II. ..... | 1150.00 | |
| CLASS IV. ..... | | Rs. 979. |
| CLASS VII. ..... | | " 670. |
| TOTAL .... | $1900.00 ..... | Rs. 1649. |

APPROPRIATIONS FOR NORTH INDIA MISSION.

[illegible]-1911.

[illegible].

CLASS I. MISSIONARIES ON THE FIELD.

[illegible]:

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Rev. A.G.McCaw | [illegible]. | | |
| Miss M. Morrow | 540. | | |
| Miss McKati | [illegible]. | | |
| | | [illegible]. | |
| CHILDREN'S ALLOWANCE: | | | |
| A.G.McCaw (4) | | [illegible]. | $ 2660. |

[illegible].

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| CLASS I. ..... | $ 2660. | |
| CLASS IV. ..... | | Rs. 5408. |
| CLASS V. ..... | | " 6377. |
| CLASS VI. ..... | | " 70. |
| CLASS VII. ..... | | " 574. |
| CLASS IX. ..... | | " 638. |
| TOTAL .... | $ [illegible]. | .....Rs. 11067. |

APPROPRIATIONS FOR WOMEN INDIA MISSION.

1911--1912.

[illegible].

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| CLASS IV. ..... | Rs. | 3259. |
| CLASS V. ..... | " | 734. |
| CLASS VII. ..... | " | 389. |
| CLASS III. ..... | " | 10. |
| TOTAL ..... | Rs. | 4392. |

[illegible] MISSIONS FOR NORTH INDIA.

1911--1912.

[illegible]

CLASS I. MISSIONARIES ON THE FIELD.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| SALARIES: | | |
| Miss [illegible] Forman | [illegible]. | |
| Rev. J. H. [illegible] | 1000. | |
| Miss M. [illegible], M.D. | [illegible]. | |
| Miss Robinson | [illegible]. | |
| Miss [illegible] | 1000. | |
| Miss [illegible] | [illegible]. | |
| Miss [illegible] Larson | [illegible]. | [illegible]. |

CLASS II. MISSIONARIES NOT ON THE FIELD.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| HOME ADMIN.: | | |
| Miss L. Fullerton | 600. | |
| TRAVEL: | | |
| Miss Fullerton | 300. | 900. |

[illegible]

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| CLASS I. ..... | $ 4320. | |
| CLASS II. ..... | 900. | |
| CLASS IV. ..... | | Rs. [illegible]. |
| CLASS V. ..... | | 15772. |
| CLASS VI. ..... | | 755. |
| CLASS VII. ..... | | 1604. |
| CLASS IX. ..... | | [illegible]. |
| TOTAL ... | $ 5220. | ...Rs.22,666. |

APPROPRIATIONS FOR NORTH INDIA MISSION.

1911--1912.

[illegible]-VI.

CLASS I. MISSIONARIES OTHER THAN.

SALARIES:
Rev. Ray J. Smith $1000.

CHILDRENS' ALLOWANCE:
Mr. Smith (4) 400. $ 1400.

SUMMARY FOR FARRUKHABAD.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| CLASS I. ..... | $ 1400. | |
| CLASS IV. ..... | | Rs. 705. |
| CLASS V. ..... | | " 516. |
| CLASS VII. ..... | | " 209. |
| CLASS IX. ..... | | " 400. |
| TOTAL.. | $ 1400. | Rs. 1830. |

APPROPRIATIONS FOR NORTH INDIA MISSION.

1911-1912.

CHALIGAN.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| CLASS IV. ..... | Rs. | [illegible] |
| CLASS VII. ..... | " | 132. |
| CLASS IX. ..... | " | 6. |
| | Rs. | 502. |
| Receipts on fd. | | 420. |
| TOTAL ..... | Rs. | 82. |

APPROPRIATIONS FOR SOUTH INDIA MISSION.

1910-1911.

MADURA.

CLASS I. MISSIONARIES ON THE FIELD.

SALARIES:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Rev. H. Forman | 1080. | |
| Preston H. Edwards | 540. | |
| | | 1620. |

CHILDREN'S ALLOWANCE:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| H. Forman (2) | 100. | |
| | | $ 1720. |

SUMMARY FOR MADURA.

CLASS I. ..... $ 1720.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| CLASS IV. ..... | Rs. | [illegible]. |
| CLASS V. ..... | " | 2056. |
| CLASS VII. ..... | " | 536. |
| CLASS IX. ..... | " | 365. |
| TOTAL .... $ 1720..... | Rs. | 5661. |

APPROPRIATIONS FOR [illegible] IN INDIA.

[illegible]--1[illegible].

LABOUR.

CLASS I. [illegible] ON [illegible].

SALARIES:

Rev. J. [illegible] Jacob $ 1000.00

APPROPRIATIONS FOR NORTH INDIA MISSION.

1911-1912.

ANNUAL.

CLASS I. MISSIONARIES ON THE FIELD.

SALARIES:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Rev. J.N.Forman | $ 1000. | |
| Rev. W.T.Mitchell | 1000. | |
| | | $ 2000. |
| CHILDREN'S ALLOWANCE: Rachael and Hugh | | $ 396.50 |
| | | $ 2396.50 |

CLASS II. MISSIONARIES NOT ON THE FIELD.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| CHILDREN'S ALLOWANCE: Florence Forman | $ 150. | |
| [illegible] | 150. | |
| | | $ 300.00 |

SUMMARY FOR MAINPURI.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| CLASS I. ..... | $ 2396.50 | |
| CLASS II. ..... | 300.00 | |
| CLASS II. ..... | | Rs. 3607. |
| CLASS IV. ..... | | " 3620. |
| CLASS V. ..... | | " 490. |
| CLASS VII. ..... | | " 550. |
| CLASS IX. ..... | | |
| TOTAL ..... | $ 2696.50 | .....Rs. [illegible]47. |

## [illegible] FOR [illegible] INDIA.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| [illegible] ..... | [illegible] ..... | Rs. | 18,672. |
| [illegible] ..... | 1880.00 ..... | " | 1,649. |
| [illegible] ..... | 2600. 00 ..... | " | 11,027. |
| [illegible] ..... | ..... | " | [illegible] |
| [illegible] ..... | 5220.00 ..... | " | [illegible] |
| [illegible] ..... | 1460.00 ..... | " | [illegible] |
| [illegible] ..... | ..... | " | [illegible] |
| [illegible] ..... | 1720.00 ..... | " | [illegible] |
| [illegible] ..... | 1080.00 | | |
| [illegible] ..... | [illegible] ..... | " | [illegible] |
| TOTAL ..... | [illegible] ..... | Rs. | [illegible] |

May 22nd, 1911.

Miss Mary Fullerton,

167 Jefferson Street,

Hartford, CONN.

My dear Miss Fullerton:

Your kind note of yesterday is just received, and we are delighted to hear of your safe arrival. I hope that you will now take a good rest and will refuse all invitations to speak. We want to do all that we can to protect you, in order that you may have the respite that you need. We cannot, of course, prevent people from sending you invitations, but I hope you will reply to them that you are under instructions from the Board to decline all invitations and to do nothing at present but rest.

I hope it may not be very long before we shall see you. I enclose a program of the Annual [illegible] and newly appointed missionaries, in order that you may know what will be going on the first week in June, in case your plans should call for a visit to New York about that time.

You will be glad to know that we have a good assignment of new missionaries going out to India this Fall. We shall have three men and I hope three women for each of the two Missions in the North.

With warm regard, I am

Your sincere friend,

[illegible]

May 20th, 1911.

The Rev. Arthur H. Ewing, PH.D.,

Allahabad Christian College,

Allahabad, India.

My dear Arthur:

Your note dated April 15th was received on May 6th, - almost unbelievably quick time. Could there have been any mistake in your date, I wonder ?

I have just received Mitchell's letter telling of the engagement on the field of Mr. Dunbar for Fatehgarh. I presume this will settle the question of your wishing Mr. Eldridge for this place. The question will remain then as to whether you can take him for the College. Until we know whether you will take him or not, Avey and Thompson and I are at a loss as to whether to negotiate with anyone else for the Engineering Department.

Will you please straighten out for us the question as to the support of these men ? You want the three men, but have you got the support for them ? Is Mr. Wanamaker's support of Edwards' successor promised, and where is the money pledged for the physics and biology men ? Neither Avey nor Thompson know anything about the support of the men.

I shall be glad when the day comes when the College and all its expenditures are regularly under the Mission budget, because these extra men on outside support are multiplying too fast all over the world and the risks of incurring liabilities, with no covered compensating assets, are becoming too great.

Another point where we must be careful of confusion, is in having a number of people crossing correspondence. We mixed things up a bit with Eldridge

Dr. Ewing - 3.

done, and that those measures should be taken immediately which would make it unnecessary twenty years hence to face conditions such as are faced to-day because of the failure to develop an adequate supply of Christian teachers in the past.

The requirement that there should be three-fourths of the teachers Christians before expending any more money on school buildings is not a guarantee on the part of the Board that as soon as a school in India has three-fourths of its teachers Christians it will have money for buildings. All over the world there are schools that have more than fulfilled that condition and which have not as yet been adequately equipped. It was simply a requirement of the Board that the money which had been set aside for schools in India would only be available on this basis. I know the hardship that such a rule works in the case of the Ranchi Normal School, where it applies, and I am disposed to think that the Board is ready to relax the regulation to any reasonable degree when any formal representations come from the Mission.

The General Assembly is now in session. I don't know what is to be done about the proposed heresy investigation of the two Dr. Browns. The Pittsburgh Presbytery declined to entertain the matter, but I believe that one or two other presbyteries have taken it up. The Executive Commission, however, has thoughts enough to drive one ordinarily temperate individual to distraction. They propose a great reorganization of the benevolence system, with one treasurer in each Presbytery to receive the contributions from all the Churches for all the Boards, and this can be as a volunteer worker, - and a score of other changes beside. Really, when I think of our Church machinery makes one fairly sick. If only we could get to work and do something with the machinery that we have and be rather it out through a purge, then we would be in good shape to get some more and better.

Ever affectionately yours,

on that account, and I have urged Avey and Thompson to keep me informed of all that they do, so that we may not have anycrossed lines.

I have spoken to Dr. White about your letter to him regarding Harris. Dr. White is the Candidate Secretary of the Board, but just there is another point of difficulty we must watch. Dr. White is not prepared to take responsibility for all the correspondence with candidates, unless he be kept fully informed as to who are to go out regularly appointed, to be supported under Mission appropriations, and who are to go out for special teaching positions on outside pledges.

You will have received before this the appropriations for the new year, with their large advance over last year. As to appropriations from the Kennedy Fund; I think the Mission fared well as to the aggregate amount. Some items in your Mission Management Income for Jhansi School was not provided for, and in some notes to Dr. White and to me you insert the omission of the Jhansi. If the money has not been distributed already, I hope the Mission will not spend more than the amount distributed. If every Mission had received as much as North India, a good deal more than a million dollars would have had to be spent on property rather than $800,000.

As to the non-Christian teachers, you will be interested in the following minute of the last Board meeting, about which I hope to write more fully shortly, to the Missions in India;

Letters were laid before the Board from the Missions in India indicating the earnest purpose of the Missions to supply all their educational institutions with Christian teachers as soon as this could possibly be done, but pointing out the extreme inadequacy of the supply of Christian teachers and the demand of the Missions to remedy the existing condition by fine offers inducements to teachers, thus [illegible] Government schools and other Missions facing the same problem, and which would injure the work of the Missions by setting up false standards. The Board instructed the Secretary in charge to inform the Missions that it sympathized in the difficulties of the situation and appreciated the importance of the problem involved, and in the urgency that the present conditions should be remedied. It did not desire to exercise a pressure on the Missions that would be injurious, and was prepared to consider any representations from which the Board could gather such changes as the wisest policy to be pursued. What it was really desirous that should be done now should be

June 1st, 1911.

The Rev. W.F.Johnson, D.D.,
The Lennox Apartments,
12th and Q. Sts.,
Washington, D.C.

My dear Dr. Johnson:

I want to thank you for the remarkable and most effective little speech which you made on Thursday morning at the General Assembly, and to express my humiliation at the thought of taking so much time as I did and cutting down, in doing so, the time which ought to have been at your disposal. I hope you will forgive me. It was a great pleasure to see you, and I hope there may be some opportunity for seeing more of you before you return to India.

You will probably have received word of Dr. Frank Newton's death at Jullundur on April 29th. I enclose a brief statement regarding it which quotes the letter from Dr. Charles Newton, giving us all the information that has as yet come.

With kind regards, I am

Very sincerely yours,

Enclosure.

June 9th, 1911.

Mr. William Bembower,

Ohio State University,

Columbus, OHIO.

My Dear Mr. Bembower:

I am very sorry I didn't see you when you were here at the New [illegible]. Your name was not printed on the list of visitors, and I had [illegible] that you would have call me. My position was to this meeting and [illegible] I regret very much to have an opportunity of meeting you and shall look forward to doing so when you are here before sailing. Mrs. Speer and I were both very much disappointed that we could not have had you out at our home with the other friends going to India.

With best wishes, I am

Very sincerely yours

The Rev. W. A. Johnson, D.D.,

The Lenox,

Thirteenth & Clifton,

Washington, D.C.

My dear Dr. Johnson,

I enclose, herewith, a copy of a letter which I have just written to Mr. Wise. I am sending it, together with Mr. Foltz's two letters and your letter on the subject, to Mr. Severance. He is profoundly interested and will be glad to be put in touch with the situation.

We have all been grieved to learn of Dr. Frank Newton's death. I had a long talk with him when he was here last, and indeed, it was always a joy to be with him, but he was so modest and unselfish that it was almost impossible to find out what anyone could do for him that would please him. He would always shrink from allowing anyone to go to any trouble whatever on his account. It is fine to see the tribute of love which his death has called forth.

It is good to see how deep a missionary impression was made in the General Assembly. Many, many reports have come to me of the real spiritual blessing which the foreign missionary presentation brought to those who were there. I think no one had a greater part in this than yourself.

A long time ago I wrote a letter to Miss Herron, which on second thought I did not mail to her. I enclose it herewith. After you have read it, will you please tear it up - but it will show you what was in my mind, and I have wondered whether you might not be in a position to advise Miss Herron

Mr. Sam Gibson Etc.,

R.F.D.,

Willingham Springs, Ind.

My Dear Sam

I [illegible] to [illegible], after a [illegible] at the Student Conference, I found the following letter awaiting me from Mr. Jewett of Calcutta.

Your letter concerning Mr. Hemsworth came to me [illegible]. We have [illegible] the matter and feel that it would not be possible for the Church to contribute our share [illegible] we have felt that Mr. Hemsworth's [illegible] is the desire of our people that the amount we are offering go towards his salary. We understood that $250. would be just one-half the salary, and this is about $250. [illegible] we have ever given to foreign Missions, that is a [illegible]. Other organizations have given at least it appears to the Assembly's Minutes of this year a [illegible]. Just how [illegible] it may have on the [illegible] to have this offering [illegible] in the way suggested, I do not know. Our Church [illegible] the Student Band in [illegible] by the Young Men's, and is also [illegible] by the people that we are making this special effort for Mr. Nigel Cotton's field. I would very much like to have this congregation give the amount of Mr. Hemsworth's salary in addition to our usual offering, but there is danger in [illegible] you attempt too much when its strength is not fully known. I have always submitted "to the powers that be" and if the Board so rules, we shall [illegible] and I will do my best to keep the church up to the [illegible] they have fixed for themselves, but this is a Scotch church, and you might guess the [illegible] we are pulling "benevolence" now every week, having adopted the Duplex system, the first of April. Our thought was to remit every three months. Not to wait longer from you, shall you have any suggestions.

I brought the matter up at the Council meeting yesterday, and have written to Mr. Snell in accordance with the Council's decision. I enclose a copy of my letter. The Council was not very happy in this arrangement, as it simply means that the general Mission Fund is [illegible] of what the Church has been giving in order that the Agricultural Department might profit by that amount, plus the increase, but situations like these seem to be inseparable from the

July 7th, 1911.

Miss Mary Lovett,

Little Silver, N. J.

My dear Miss Lovett,

Your letter of June 28th was received several days ago, and we have also heard from Mr. Cummings himself; and I hope very much that you can get some little insight into phonetics before going, either by personal study with Mr. Cummings, or by learning from him of the best books for you to take up by yourself.

It will not be possible to postpone the dates of sailing of all the missionaries, as Mr. Cummings has suggested, for two weeks, in order to give them the advantage of a fortnight [illegible] time. In the first place, the missionaries do not all sail at the same time, but their sailing dates are scattered all the way from June to October. In the second place, it is a very difficult matter to get the reservations necessary on the steamers to India in the fall, and it would not be possible to throw up the reservations we have now and get others a fortnight later. Furthermore, the missionaries could not be put [illegible] prior to their dates of sailing, as they have their plans all made and naturally want as much time as possible at home.

All the Boards have united now in setting up a Central Board of Mission Study, which is to look into this whole question of the preparation of missionaries, not only in the matter of languages, but in other particulars, and this Board will doubtless take Mr. Cummings' proposal. We shall doubtless have the matter presented again at the Missionaries' Conference next year, and by that time probably some arrangements can be made for such work as the missionaries are able to do. If Mr. Cummings had not been called away from New York, some such thing might have been arranged after the conference this year.

Miss Lowett-P. 2.

July 7th, 1911.

I would suggest your writing out from Mr. Cummings what he could do for you, and especially what books he would suggest your working on.

Very cordially yours.

July 4th., 1911.

The Rev. Henry Forman, D.D.,

Ujjain, India.

My dear Forman:

[illegible] March 13th and 31st, April 21st and May 12th [illegible]. I enclose, herewith, a copy of a letter to the Mission covering various points, and referring, among them, to your call for a building at Ujjain. If the amount had been three or four or even five thousand dollars, I am inclined to think that it would have been provided from the funds intrusted to the Board's discretion effective, subject, of course, to the Committee's judgment that the Ujjain School was the object needing most money.

[illegible] $10,000., however, and [illegible] of the Board's uncertainty as to whether the Mission wanted this the most [illegible] to be provided, it seemed better to defer any further action and to hold the fund [illegible] Government grants for such disposition as further representations from the Mission might convince the Board was wisest. I do not recall any [illegible] that the School house and chapel at Ujjain were the greatest, but some one remembers that only between a month and a little or more the Mission should [illegible] to decide. It is evident that something must be done soon. In the event of the Board's Mission, the Board did not know which the order was to which the Mission had arranged all the objects, but the impression that the Mission was to remember the items left it open to the Mission to put only the School house and the chapel in it, in the judgment, these were the most important items. If, in the judgment of the Mission, these were not the most important items, then it certainly would have been desirable for the Board to have given them a rank which the Mission

hasn't given them.

I do not know that I can say more on the subject of non-Christian teachers than has been said in our letter to the Mission. I presume you have not seen the memorandum on the subject incorporated in the Punjab Mission Special Meeting minutes. It clearly proved that non Christian teachers were in character, consecration and influence superior to Christian teachers, so that the inference which any missionary critic would have drawn was obviously the unpromising of trying to produce any more men having such characteristics as were attributed to the Christian teachers. It was, of course, an argumentative statement and invalid enough, as well as painful enough, on the field, but sure to be misconstrued here. It is right, I think, to present the difficulties that beset the position, but I think we must keep the presentation balanced.

I have had things put upon me because the Board evangelistic aim of Christian schools, but that is not the Board's view, and I know it is not your view.

I hope that you and Mrs. Norman and little Alan are all well, and I know that the Christmas season will be made happy to the evangelistic [illegible] this year by the presence and personal care.

With warmest regards, I am

Very affectionately yours,

June 29th, 1911.

To the India Missions,

My dear Friends:

I venture to write jointly to the Missions, as there are a number of matters to be presented of [illegible]. It will save time if I may write about these matters to the missions jointly, and while the pressure of the season and leaving to be [illegible] [illegible], the accumulation of correspondence which is gathered in my wake. I feel humiliated at the thought of the long delays that have been in answering the many splendid personal letters which have come from the missions. I hope it may be possible this Summer, in resting hours, - which I expect to be - to catch up with the accumulations and to come to the Fall with the decks all cleared.

The Minutes of the Special Meeting of the Punjab Mission were [illegible] a [illegible] ago, and were laid immediately before the Board at its meeting on June 16th. I left word to have the Board Minutes transcribed and sent to Mrs. Fife, as I had to leave before the Board Meeting to attend a [illegible] of committees, and returned only the day before yesterday. The actions taken by the Board were as follows:

The Minutes of the Special Meeting of the Punjab Mission were considered as [illegible] March 17th, 1911, as presented by the Executive Committee of the Punjab Mission.

It was voted that upon receipt of the customary application [illegible] and [illegible] of Miss Ewing, their engagement of marriage to the Rev. Donald Ewing of the Punjab Mission, the Treasurer be authorized to meet Miss Ewing's traveling expenses from Scotland to India.

A special appropriation of $600. was made to supplement the salary of the new Co-worker, Dr. [illegible], of the Kangra Hospital, in view of the extra expense involved in connection with Dr. Ewing's position as Vice-Principal of the Medical College of the Punjab. In taking this action the Board renews its expression of satisfaction at the [illegible] upon Dr. Ewing and the Foreign Mission and the Church which he represents, in his elevation to this great honor.

India Mission - 2.

The Punjab Mission was authorized to transfer to the Lahore Presbytery the small piece of ground at Jullundur for a pastor's house.

It was noted that the Punjab Mission, having replied affirmatively to the inquiries of the Secretary in charge of the correspondence as to the desirability of the [illegible] and management of the Goodshock School, Mrs. C.F.Turner has assured that the Board will accept her generous offer of $20,000. for the erection of a building as mentioned in memory of Mrs. C.M.Thorpe.

It was noted that Moga and Rupar be considered separate stations, as requested by the Punjab Mission, with the understanding, however, that in taking this action the Board does not thereby provide additional reinforcements or appropriations. It will be the best if not for the Punjab Mission [illegible] in connection with the [illegible] to [illegible], and the Mission must provide for the starting and maintaining of Moga and Rupar within the Mission force and mission appropriations.

The Board accepted the judgment of the Punjab Mission in reconsidering its proposal to transfer Sialkot and its decision, instead, to continue the work there.

The election of the Rev. A.J.Millar as Treasurer of the Punjab Mission after January 1st, 1912, in view of the furlough of the Rev. W.J.Clark, was approved.

The Board was unable to make a special grant from the interest on the Punjab Mission's share of the property fund of the Kennedy Bequest to meet the cost of the erection of buildings and of the expenses of the Mission's Property Committee, the Board having already commited upon the total interest from the Kennedy Bequest in the allocation of the budget for the fiscal year [illegible]. The Board regarded, however, the cost of the erection of buildings as a proper part of the cost of [illegible], to be taken care with architects' fees and other [illegible] which in the past have [illegible] by the Missions.

The Board replied to the request of the Punjab Mission for a special appropriation of Rs. [illegible] for the Hoshiarpur Seminary that it has already taken action in the proposed [illegible] by the Board of Directors of the Seminary, and desired the judgment of the Mission in the position as to [illegible] of the most proper changes that could be made against the increase of Rs. [illegible] which [illegible] of the Punjab Mission and North India Mission for the year 1911-12.

The following distribution of the gross [illegible] property to the Punjab Mission, being the total amount to the Punjab Mission, less the [illegible] referred to in the minutes [illegible] above, this distribution to be [illegible] to accord with the budget appropriations;

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Ferozepur | 11,000. Rs. | |
| Moga | 14,000. " | |
| Rupar | 4,000. " | |
| Hoshyarpur | 17,000. " | |
| | | 46,000.Rs. |
| Dehra House | | 2,500. |
| Hoshyarpur Girls' - roofing | | 2,000. |
| Ludiana Servants' Houses | | 3,000. |
| Dehra Girls' School | | 4,000. |
| Khanna Boys' School | | 6,450. |
| Training School - Moga | | 7,000. |
| Jullundur & Hoshyarpur Village Boys' Schools | | 7,000. |

[illegible]

| | |
|---|---|
| [illegible] | [illegible] Rs. |
| [illegible] | [illegible] |
| [illegible] | 5,000. |
| [illegible] | 10,000. |
| [illegible] | [illegible] |
| [illegible] | [illegible] Rs. |

A [illegible] of $300. was made for the completion of [illegible] Bonus, although, the [illegible] being specially [illegible] the Board's Board of Discipline.

[illegible] by the Punjab and North India [illegible] exclusively [illegible] [illegible] authorized to expend from [illegible] bequest, [illegible] of [illegible] 21,700. Rs. at Lahore, Delhi and the Ludhiana School [illegible] 21,000 Rs. [illegible] Punjab, namely, [illegible] 21,000. Rs. [illegible] of these teachers are now [illegible] of the School [illegible] building, [illegible] with the Punjab Branch. [illegible]

[illegible] of cement.

[illegible] "that in view of the amount released" was, at [illegible] 21,000 Rs. released by the anticipated [illegible] grants. It [illegible] also, there will be similar [illegible] 21,000 Rs. and [illegible] [illegible] as the Board [illegible] [illegible] As the original minute of the Board indicates, the Board [illegible] Jhansi School, [illegible] [illegible] was not know that the amount [illegible] School was 30,000 Rs., which was [illegible] [illegible] Board was not [illegible] [illegible] would be agreed that the Jhansi School was the most important [illegible] to provide for

with the amount available.

The action of the Board authorising the Missions to go forward with the School buildings followed upon an action at the preceding meeting of the Board, when the various letters from the Missions on the subject of the non-Christian teachers were presented, and then there was quite a full discussion, although Mr. Severance, I am sorry to have to say, was still abroad. At that time the Board took, as I assured you it would be wise to do, a very sympathetic attitude toward the Mission's problem. It deeply laments with you the situation which exists, and it does not abate in the least its resolute purpose to do everything in its power to see that the situation does not continue, so far as it can be altered by anything that we Board and the Missions can do. Nevertheless, it has perfect confidence in the Missions and accepts without reserve their assurance that everything possible will be done to raise up the Christian teachers and to make the Mission Schools in their spirit and their aim and in their influence, as distinctly evangelistic as they ought to be if they are to be a part of an enterprise whose object is to make Christ known to men and to nations and to bring men and nations to Christ and to His Church.

I think I ought to confess, in this connection, that I really did not dare to read to the Board the full memorandum on the subject of Christian teachers from the Minutes of the Special Meeting of the Punjab Mission. The representation of the general character of the Christian teachers and the unhappy concrete illustrations presented, I felt sure would give some members of the Board a wrong impression. They probably would not have acted, but an unsympathetic o taldness might have come, whether it was worth while trying to make Christian teachers if the result in the main was such as the Mission's memorandum depicted. I think if you will read it over again you will realize that the statement of difficulties and objections was so strong as to leave the representation of the Mission open to misunderstanding. I wish sometime a statement might be made out showing not the inefficiency and worldliness of native of the poor Christian teachers, but

the efficiency and self-sacrifice of the good cause.

The whole discussion and correspondence that has come from the Missions have confirmed the Board in the view that nothing is more important than a comprehensive deliberate and fundamental reconsideration of our whole machinery in India, with a view to determining what institutions we ought to have in order that we may be training the teachers we need, both for our village schools and for those of higher grade, and this suggests to the Board again, as every such evidence of the need of more systematized and correlated organization of our Mission work does, the desirability of having some individual or Committee in each field whose work it will be to study, not the needs of a particular district or station, but of the whole field, and to bring forward for consideration plans which should be discussed and worked out, that the whole work may be compacted and strengthened and that each Mission may have all the institutions it ought to have for its whole work.

The action of the Board with regard to the Saharanpur Seminary refers to an action taken at a preceding meeting. This preceding action was taken after meeting with the Board of Directors and before the Minutes of the Special Meeting of the Punjab Mission had come;

The Board expressed its sympathy with the Board of Directors of the Saharanpur Theological Seminary in view of the increased deficit of the Seminary for the current fiscal year, and [illegible] good Rs., but inasmuch as the statement of the Board of Directors was presented before the Appropriations for the North India and Punjab Missions had been received in the field, and inasmuch as these Appropriations provide for an increase of Rs. 31,900. in excess of what was allowed previous to the meeting of the Board, it was voted that the matter be referred to the two Missions, in view of what seemed as great need as that of the Theological Seminary should not have prior claim upon the increased grants.

I have seen the Board's action on the subject and a long letter from Mrs. Hosen on the situation, and we have both been greatly concerned lest the work of the Seminary should suffer. The Seminary is a Seminary of both Missions, and it would seem a pity that such a situation as now exists should be continued by the two Missions joining. When the Presbyterian General Assembly of India was formed, our hope was that the Seminary would be taken over by the

Punjab Mission, &c.

[illegible] agency of other boards besides our own. This has not been the case, however, but the Seminary [illegible] is the institution not of the Mission but of [illegible], and while in the past its estimates have been provided in the budget of the Punjab Mission and also its estimates for the year 1911-12 were so provided, it would seem that such a special situation as now exists by the cooperation of the two Missions and Bible with English from the [illegible], should be carefully considered by both. Is there any more [illegible] to be done in [illegible] of such an institution [illegible] conditions and problems? If it is desirable for [illegible] to be done, [illegible] the Board of [illegible] institutions and of closing Saharanpur or curtailing its work, but the [illegible] and only a few years ago sent an appeal for the [illegible] of the Fox property. In the meantime it has seemed to be wise to the Saharanpur property intact for the purposes of the Seminary.

It is not felt here that the Seminary can be separated from the two Missions and its estimates and appropriations made on an independent basis. [illegible] cooperating [illegible], but I think cases the estimates and appropriations are made a part of the budget for some one Mission.

With reference to the Fox property, I would report the following action:

[illegible] the Theological Seminary property [illegible] the legacy bequeathed for the property in the Punjab Mission.

In reporting this action to Mr. Voltz I asked whether it might not be possible to buy, for a small sum, [illegible] of the right of way, or have a road [illegible] of [illegible] property [illegible] to the left [illegible] the Fox property [illegible] the railroad, but one of the missionaries at home has told me that the railroad is a private road and is closed and has a gate in order to preserve its privacy, so that there is no

India Meeting - 3.

way of getting [illegible] right of way across our property, which we now so [illegible] having given, [illegible] by buying the Fox property. Mr. Vance, in one of his letters, [illegible] that the property could be sold to the railway people minus the right of way through the property, for the same amount for which we can buy the Fox [illegible] for. We should [illegible] and pursue this course, accordingly [illegible], with the [illegible] and buy the property and then sell it without the right of way to the railway people.

We have not [illegible] the judgment of the Prudential Committee with regard to the [illegible] of [illegible] the dependent at all upon Dr. Carleton's return. I have had [illegible] regarding Dr. Carleton's condition to Dr. Pike as President of the Station, and have asked him to report the Mission's judgment to the judgment of the Executive Committee in view of all the considerations he now has in hand.

I reported to Mrs. Turner the action of the Board with regard to her proposed gift for Madanapalle, and she wrote expressing her great satisfaction at the attitude of the Board. She will send $10,000. about July 1st, 1911, and the remaining $10,000. April 1st, 1912. As soon as the first $10,000. is received it will be appropriated. Meanwhile, the Proper Committee of the Mission has gone upon the plans for the new building, by virtue of which, of course, [illegible] Mrs. Turner says that if we call $20,000. is needed this year, she will provide it, and would prefer to have it in the way Architect suggested. She knows, with her customary wisdom, that buildings are always likely to cost more than their original estimates, so that it is very desirable that in providing for the new hospital, the contracts given should be well under $20,000., so as to leave a ample margin for unforeseen expenses. Mrs. Turner [illegible] understands that the $20,000. is to cover building and furnishing. Will the Prudential Committee and the Mission kindly see that the whole enterprise is carried through under $20,000. and that there is no deficiency left over for [illegible] appeal [illegible] to do with?

India Missions - 8/

The Board learns [illegible], in connection with the purchase of the small piece of ground at Julianbad for a pastor's house, that there is involved no small difficulty in properly [illegible] as will cause future trouble and as the Mission has had occasion to learn in several recent experiences.

I am sorry to have to report that Miss Elizabeth Evans, who was under assignment to the Lonjan Hospital, has had to be transferred at the suggestion of the Board's medical advisor to another field than India. The present assignments of new missionaries to the India Missions, with the expected date of their sailing from the United States, are;

**North India:** -

| | |
|---|---|
| Mr. and Mrs. Mark Eldredge ..... | About June 21st. |
| Mr. and Mrs. [illegible] ..... | Sept. 11th from Liverpool |
| Miss Louise M. Reach ..... | " " " " |
| Miss Mary Lovett ..... | " " " " |
| Rev. Alfred W. Moore ..... | (Uncertain, probably in Fall.) |
| Mr. Janvier and Mr. William Bethower (Allahabad College) . | November 10th from Liverpool. |
| Mrs. G.S. Forman ..... | " " " " |

(Not [illegible])

**Philippines** -

| | |
|---|---|
| Rev. Joseph [illegible] Barrows ..... | October 2nd from Liverpool. |
| Rev. Thomas G. Henry ..... | " " " " |
| Miss Caroline [illegible] ..... | November 13th, from Liverpool |
| Rev. Charles M. Rice ..... | (Uncertain, probably in Fall.) |

The Board was deeply moved by the report of the death of Dr. Newton. Dr. Newton, the pastor of the Fifth Avenue Church, who has become a member of the Board, was present at the meeting when Dr. Newton's death was reported. It was his first meeting with the Board. The last day I saw him at Dr. Pierson's funeral, and he spoke with deep feeling of how he had been impressed at the meeting of the Board both by the world view which the proceedings gave him, and also by the [illegible] point in a [illegible] by the report of the character and work of Dr. Newton and Dr. Jonathan Wilson of Lodiana, whose death was reported at the same meeting. The minute of the Board with reference to Dr. Newton was as follows;

The Board learned with deep sorrow of the death of the Rev. E.J.Newton, M.D., of the Ludhiana Mission. Dr. Newton was the son of the Rev. John Newton, one

[illegible] Punjab. He was born in 1847, educated
[illegible] College and the Western Theological Seminary, and
[illegible] in 1870. After some six years' work in India, owing
[illegible] to return to America, where he stayed long enough
[illegible] Medical College, Philadelphia, returning
[illegible] 1880. For the last thirty years he has laboured as a medical and
[illegible] Empire and the District. All that was of interest
[illegible] a member, and for a time president of the
[illegible] committee, and concerned himself in all the life of the community of
[illegible] native language. It was
[illegible] Hebrew or Greek
[illegible] in the translation of the Bible into the
[illegible] in his work, of boundless sympathy
[illegible] love, he went to and fro
[illegible] about him. Multitudes of
[illegible] the poor, and he has left behind him
[illegible] life.

[illegible] Dr. Jowett led in prayer, it was voted
[illegible] Board's high appreciation of Dr. Newton's life,
[illegible] his brothers and other
relatives engaged in the missionary work in India, and to his friends at home,
the Board's love, sympathy with them in their loss.

[illegible]

[illegible] report to the Assembly
and the Church.

[illegible] of $10. for a memorial tablet
[illegible] Boardman Memorial, this amount
[illegible] Presbyterian Church
of Pittsburgh.

The following action will be self-explanatory:

[illegible] Indian Famine
[illegible] appliances of the
[illegible] support of this work be
[illegible] regular
budget.

[illegible] India missions these arrangements
[illegible]

[illegible] - 2.

have for some time been definitively made. Mr. Day tells me, however, that on August 29th., 1910, Dr. Ewing made a draft of $1,[illegible].00, and that on his account for the year 1909-1910 there was a charge to the India Famine Orphan Account of [illegible]. It is to be regretted, accordingly, that the North India Mission has charged back to the Board of the India Famine Orphan Fund, which, as I said yesterday, was exhausted, the sum of $[illegible].[illegible] for the year 1909-10. I believe that Mr. Day is now in [illegible] with Dr. Ewing on the subject.

As I mentioned in one of the letters of instruction already sent with regard to the Regular Appropriations from the Women's Boards in connection with their Jubilee Year, [illegible] of the items named in the lists under the Heavy Famine as explained in the printed letter, however, these Jubilee offerings simply relieve us from the necessity that the Board be used in such cases as these. They will not affect the Missions unless it should appear that in the readjustment of the lists before the Annual Report, some Mission should [illegible] the Jubilee offerings had been reserved. In such case, the Board will adjust the figures of the lists. It seems to me well to close in this word of explanation that there should be no confusion in your mind through seeing mention in some regulations of Jubilee offerings for objects in your missions. Even the two only Jubilee girls which we have received for India are the proceeds of the North India Mission not already approved for Jubilee, and the proceeds of the Bengal Mission, and included in its revised list for years, [illegible] of which [illegible] have come through the Women's Board of New York.

Some of you will perhaps have heard from Miss Frances Turner herself of her appointment as a missionary and her assignment to the North India Mission for the undergraduate work in Allahabad, and of her subsequent resignation in view of her engagement to be married.

Mrs. G.S.Forman expects to return to India in the Fall, and she thought, in view of Miss Turner's [illegible], that I go to North India. Now that [illegible] has taken place, however, I have suggested to Mrs. Forman that the

question as to which of the two Missions she herself should go to be left to the Missions to decide, and to hold out no promises.

It is still uncertain as to when Mr. and Mrs. Miller will be able to go back. They hope to be able to return in December. I have sent copies of the medical certificates to Dr. Archer Ewing, so that the Mission may have the full information, and we have Dr. [illegible]'s Board in Philadelphia, which has supporting Mr. Miller's work at Cawnpore, has grown dissatisfied in view of the long absence of the missionary at Cawnpore, and has requested to be assigned work in some other field.

Mrs. [illegible], Mrs. Marsh, and others become greatly interested in Mrs. Mills and her work in the North India Medical School and have given generously to it, and some are anxious to give more and have been very much perplexed because they couldn't give it through the Women's Boards and our Board and have it credited in our Presbyterian missionary accounts. I explained the interdenominational feature of the School and how that its properties were held by an independent Board, and at least one of these friends was still unconvinced and could not see why money could not be given through our Board and Mission, even though it was to be expended by the Medical School. We should be glad for any information that would throw light on the question on either side.

Mrs. Ewing, in a recent letter raised the question as to the inclusion of the names of the teachers of Allahabad in the Year Book of Prayer. Of course, these two teachers have been given a regular missionary status, as was the case with Mrs. Edwards and is in the case with Mr. Avey, the case is clear. I spoke of this whole question to Mrs. Wood, and you will be interested in the memorandum which she sent me:

As I understand from the minutes of last year, Mr. Avey was regularly appointed as a teacher of the Board, and it was by inadvertence he became omitted from the list of missionaries at Allahabad, with your approval, but you were not here when the Year Book went to press.

Including the names of those who are not regular appointees involves the question of bringing men whose relation to the Board is identical with Miss Amos in your letter upon the same basis. The Women's Boards have held rigidly to the rule of including names of regularly appointed missionaries only,

India Situation - 12.

because of the many [illegible] who are [illegible] their services, although not appointees of the Board. The [illegible] Mrs. [illegible]ills, Miss Carter, is one of those. Daughters of [illegible] who are as have [illegible] for their fathers; mothers and sisters who have [illegible] their husbands in the field for family reasons, and, in short, all [illegible] requests of this kind have been refused, both because of the [illegible] of the Board, and also because of the problem of providing all who would have a claim did we begin to make exceptions. The [illegible] and other educational institutions have made similar requests [illegible], but I should not know where to look for a complete list of all who would be affected, if we made the rule more elastic. It is a position in which I should not feel at liberty to change the [illegible] without consulting with the Board's Boards. The Inner Look has [illegible] to be sent out [illegible] and cannot be enlarged without increase of [illegible], which also [illegible] increases the cost of publication. [illegible] distribution in the next issue, [illegible] for the [illegible] year, which are more than [illegible] objection. I talked [illegible] in this country and tried to make these points clear.

In reply to a request from the field, I wrote to Professor Elias Lapham [illegible] regarding his son Earl as a possibility for educational work in India, and he writes:

> [illegible] about my son Earl is relative to work in Indian Christian [illegible] assistant teacher of chemistry last year, [illegible] of chemistry. He is now in the graduate school [illegible], taking his Master's [illegible]. He is an excellent fellow in [illegible] and in [illegible] a view to a college professor- [illegible] in chemistry or in a medical school. He [illegible] work with energy [illegible] and [illegible]. He will not [illegible] that work until it is finished, and [illegible]. I do quite [illegible] for a few years only. I think [illegible] would consider of going to teach physics in a [illegible] school. [illegible] I shall [illegible] to his [illegible].

I have heard nothing further.

We have not yet received from the North India Mission the explanation as to why the [illegible] of Saharanpur were to cost more than the amount which Dr. Ewing had been asking in Allahabad.

[illegible] Hall seconded Miss [illegible]'s [illegible] by Mrs. Allcomb. [illegible] of [illegible], and Miss.

It might seem [illegible] the report of the North India Mission as to the re-appropriation of the money [illegible] Property Fund, and I hope [illegible] Missions have the [illegible].

[illegible] — Mr.

[illegible], [illegible] a half dozen subjects which the Mission regards as [illegible] importance. [illegible] to do justice to them because they were [illegible] to be [illegible] importance.

Mr. [illegible] said [illegible] "Mr. [illegible] the Board approved [illegible] College [illegible]. Answered: I am sorry to have to say that the Board [illegible] College. [illegible] College in the list of subjects [illegible] to be given, and if [illegible] College in the list of supplementary [illegible], [illegible] in which these various needs should be met.

Mr. Mitchell's letter in behalf of the Committee on the Control of [illegible], [illegible] Mr. Dunbar as missionary, to take charge of the [illegible] Lahore, has been received. This is a [illegible] will naturally be at once [illegible] by the Board after the meeting of [illegible] Mr. Dunbar, [illegible] Fatehgarh or the Allahabad. [illegible] College work in the Engineering Department, [illegible] face the question as to whether he should be there under support from the Board or should be on the same basis with the other teachers. If the Mission recommends [illegible] at this point.

Mr. [illegible] explanation of the Upper India Mission's [illegible] Mission's joining at the present time in the teaching staff and the management of the Isabella Thoburn College, which

seems sufficient so long as we are not contemplating any work for women of College grade in the North China Mission. If we contemplated such a development, then the question might naturally arise as to whether it would be better to develop another Women's College or to seek some combination with the Methodists.

We have heard from Mrs. Morris of the Philadelphia Women's Board and from Mr. Hopkins concerning a young lady of Germantown, who, we feel sure, would be an admirable teacher of Kindergarten methods. She is unwilling to accept regular appointment, however, and would go only for three years. Mr. Hopkins further advises looking for her on this basis, on the ground that what is wanted is not a permanent Kindergarten teacher, but one who can train a few Chinese girls as Kindergartners, and was also Dorcas could do. Our impression, however, has been that the Mission was asking for someone to take up this work as a permanent worker, so that the school could send out a steady stream of young women trained in Kindergarten methods. Of course, it may be that Mr. Hopkins has misunderstood the Mission's view. If so, and the Mission desires the Board to send out Miss Dorcas on the basis proposed, and regards this expenditure of money as more important than the appointment of another woman on the regular basis, we have no doubt that the Mission may assign, will the Mission kindly cable the words "Lemon Yes."

I hope that all the members of the Mission are well, and with warm regards and some earnest prayer that God may guide you in your many and great perplexities, I am

Very faithfully yours,

Dictated June 26th.

July 3rd, 1911.

Dr. [illegible] Lucas,

[illegible]

[illegible]

My dear Dr. Lucas:

I am sending by this mail a long letter addressed to the Punjab and North India Missions, in which you will find a great deal that I wish there were opportunity for us to talk over together. You will find there an answer to your enquiry with regard to the money for the Kotra School, and I hope you will find I said my mind on the subject of the Christian and non-Christian teachers in that letter. When I read about your labors and life, in which you have the best character of the non-Christian teachers you only I want, and have seen them from time to fifteen years, and am one of simple and quiet life, present at the daily worship and rising prayerfully at the time of prayer, I was sorry say such men did not come to Christ, and thought it was accepted as a matter of course that they would not come, or whether you or any other earnest effort was made to bring them to a decision that would bring them openly into Christ's camp. I could only answer that the others knew you, if not as well as I, at least well, and could be sure that no effort was left untried to bring them openly into Christ's service. And yet that question has raised the general question as to whether, in the case of those non-Christian men who come in contact with us for years in our schools, we are not too ready just to accept the situation and have acquiesced in the supposed hopelessness of their conversion. If, now, we deliberately set out to exert every effort to get our Christian teachers not by holding out financial inducements nor by coaxing them away from other Missions, but by getting into men's

lives the spirit of [illegible] Christian Discipleship, and if we made this our one baseline purpose, might we not hope to see within a few years some large and definite results ?

I think I had replied acknowledging definitely a number of letters from you that you may have had very much remembered. I have before me now your letters of January 4th, March 14th, [illegible] 10th, and April 28th, and also the letter of May 6th regarding the Madra School.

The [illegible] regarding Evelyn was the only received. I saw and, from the [illegible], met Mrs Evelyn in Cleveland and had a talk with her about it [illegible] sailed from Liverpool on September 2nd.

I was very glad to have your article on the Allahabad Convention of Religions [illegible] I referred to the convention in speaking at the General Assembly this year.

I am sending you, herewith, a copy of a little book on Christianity and [illegible], which I made [illegible] for the use of the Woman's Mission Board, [illegible]. I shall be very grateful for anything bearing on this project that you can write about me, and thank you especially for the [illegible] in the Review, "[illegible]". This [illegible] question I was [illegible] and the Christian religion and my question, I think that is going to be an increasingly living question, and it is going to raise the whole problem of the authoritativeness of the Pauline epistles, for example, because there is no disputing Dr. [illegible] [illegible] Christian religion [illegible] of this type [illegible] distinctly [illegible] that position, and of course is going so hard [illegible] the authority of the Epistles. It will be interesting to watch the development of [illegible] and the speaking struggle in the new forms which it will take.

I wish with you that Dr. Ewing might be relieved of some of the heavy burdens at the College. [illegible] the [illegible] hand [illegible] for the Board to to

[illegible]

[illegible] Allege

[illegible] submitted,

[illegible] points

[illegible] Board's policy for the use of the Kennedy

bequest and the pamphlet to be sent out with regard to the new Educational

Fund. You will see here that we have distinctly set forward the Allahabad

College as an illustration of the general needs.

I hope that Mrs. Hart is better now.

Thank you very much for the explanation regarding the Incorporation of

the North India Mission. Our Punjab Mission, however, is not Incorporated, is it ?

How [illegible] deal with such situations as have rendered necessary the corporation

of the North India Mission ?

I am sorry that Miss Frances Forman's resignation gives us no kinder-

gartner for Allahabad. We are sending out some good reinforcements, however, and

shall keep this Kindergarten need in mind. I talked a few days ago with a

splendid woman who would be ideal for the work, but I do not know whether she

will decide to go.

Some time ago, when your daughter decided to go to Providence, she

[illegible] I [illegible] Lucas. [illegible] I [illegible] the

[illegible] I might write. I [illegible] to see. The Rev. [illegible] Farrin

[illegible] Church of Lowell [illegible];

I [illegible] that you need not hesitate to commend Miss Lucas.

[illegible] as a teacher and [illegible] the cordial respect of all the officers of the school, I

Mr. [illegible]

[illegible]

Mr. Chambre of St. [illegible]'s Episcopal Church, Lowell, wrote:

[illegible] Miss Lucas, I referred your letter [illegible] Miss Lucas is thoroughly worthy and trustworthy.

Miss Parsons, Principal of the Lowell School, wrote to Mr. Chambre:

Miss Lucas about whom you ask me has recently had the opportunity of [illegible] school in Providence, [illegible] financial [illegible] with us and I have [illegible] for her from Rogers Hall, for she is a most valuable teacher. The fact of her going is not known and it is better that it should not be for the present anyway.

Miss Lucas' parents are Presbyterian missionaries in India. Miss Lucas is, I think, a communicant of the Presbyterian Church She was educated in this country, graduating from Wellesley College with honors. She has had successful experience in a variety of schools and has been with us, as you know, for a number of years. She has had here full charge of the English department and has carried most of the advanced courses which are given for the older girls.

Mr. Speer need have no hesitation in giving her his endorsement. She is an able woman. While she has not had much experience in administrative work, she will meet her new responsibilities with the activity and persistent industry that brings success.

Miss Parsons also wrote to me as follows:

I have pleasure in writing to you with reference to Miss Frances Lucas who has, for a number of years, been the head of the English Department at Rogers Hall. Miss Lucas is a woman of keen and brilliant intellect, who is able to impress her mentality upon her pupils and to inspire them with something of [illegible] seems to me admirably equipped for the executive work which she is now planning to take up in the Providence School.

It is a matter of deep regret to us that we must lose Miss Lucas [illegible] to be [illegible] in the management of a school, the [illegible] fit her.

[illegible] Miss Parsons has a [illegible] able.

I received also a letter from Mr. John T. Prince of West Newton, Mass.:

I am told that you might be glad to get some word respecting the [illegible] Miss Lucas [illegible] I have known Miss Lucas [illegible] and I can heartily testify [illegible] superiority as a teacher. In whatever [illegible] herself to her employers and patrons, [illegible] in this [illegible] as her [illegible] by [illegible] a superintendent of schools and for twenty eight years has been connected with the Massachusetts State Board of Education.

[illegible] I shall hope to see as

[illegible]

[illegible] I [illegible] I [illegible] to send on these [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Dictated June 28th.

July 10th, 1911.

Miss Louisa Keach,

[illegible] Avenue,

[illegible], Ohio.

My dear Miss Keach,

It was a pleasure to receive this morning your note of July 5th. It would be left to the Rector [illegible] to determine your location, but I think you might come to great advantage for the present [illegible], Ala., I think, and has good [illegible] and [illegible] to you there. In care of the Rev. A.J. Ewing, D.D., [illegible]. You may not be located in Alabama, but if not, Mr. [illegible] as you can inform your friends of your permanent address.

[illegible] such pleasant memories of it. We also all look back on it with very great pleasure, and trust that the influence of it may be abiding.

Very cordially yours,

Dictated July 10th.

Jul. 15th, 1917.

Dear Mr. [illegible]

Silver Bay, [illegible]

[illegible] Lodge.

I am sorry I did not see you at Silver Bay on Friday, when I was there at the Conference, when we could have talked together about the plan suggested in your letter of July 12th. I am afraid it will not be possible to carry it out. It is a class of expenditure to which the Board has not yet ventured, and while it may be very proper for the Board to consider such expenditures, yet, during the war, when the Board is not in receipt of an [illegible] have to double [illegible] on our [illegible] responsibility, we hesitate to begin a new course of policy. It would certainly be practicable to raise for the purpose the money for your buildings [illegible], as that amount does not seem to be very great in India, and you will need it all on the field.

Not much time could Mr. Lodge be [illegible] you at New Wilmington, if you went there next month, in case we could find it possible to meet the financial condition and in [illegible] way?

Very cordially yours,

[illegible]

July 16th, 1921.

The Rev. W.F.Johnson, D.D.,
The Lenox Apartments,
16th and Q. Streets,
Washington, D.C.

My dear Dr. Johnson:

I have received the enclosed letter, which is beyond our limited intelligence. Will you kindly look it over and return it with an explanation of its contents and a suggestion of the proper reply ?

You will have heard of Dr. and Mrs. Thackwell's safe arrival. They went out with only a day's delay here, to Shanghai. They arrived in the midst of our most trying heat, and I think were kindly received of India.

With kind regards, I am

Very faithfully yours,

Enclosure.

July 26th, 1911.

Miss Mary Fullerton,

107 Jefferson Ave.,

Hartford, Conn.

My dear Miss Fullerton,

We deeply sympathize with you and Dr. Fullerton in your great loss in your brother's death. I remember him as so vigorous and robust that it has been hard to think of him as laid aside this last year and as now having finished his work. It has been a strong and useful life, and where he has gone we may be sure all his great abilities are being used to the full in the service to which he had given himself forever.

I hope you and Dr. Anna are not too much worn by your watching and care and trust that you are both here now a good rest in some quiet and comfortable place for the rest of the summer.

With warm regard, I am,

Your sincere friend,

Dictated July 24th.

[illegible], 1[illegible].

[illegible], [illegible],

[illegible], Iowa.

My dear Fossum:

I enclose, [illegible] copy of a letter to the Mission concerning [illegible] I [illegible] the unknown [illegible] that I have written in this letter and in the previous letter which I addressed to the Missions. Your note of June 17th, [illegible] the Herald, is received. Dr. Scott had already written [illegible] the letter was forwarded to him.

I was glad to know that you were up in the Hills. I trust that you will have a good rest and what time. Forward and [illegible] are profiting from their [illegible] from the North.

[illegible] "Age," [illegible] many years ago, and long out of print, but still the most complete and [illegible] account of the public and authentic real ideals of the Mormonism of the Gospel everywhere. I think if you could get hold of a copy you would be greatly interested in it. In the concluding chapter he deals with [illegible] and, method of [illegible] submission, illustrated by the preaching of [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

We were glad to note the favourable receptio n by the Council of the [illegible] proposals [illegible] in India. Among, in addition to the [illegible] of the [illegible]. I mention in passing that further action in the direction of these proposals will be of great advantage to our work in India.

It is not possible for me to give a definite reply to the question with [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible]. The [illegible] [illegible] and the Executive Council are [illegible], for it, [illegible] they do not continue to decide all questions which need [illegible] [illegible] they have all large problems of policy and matters involving [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. However, I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] to have before it the [illegible] plan of the Mission. I would like to [illegible], also, [illegible] whether it would not be well for the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] I am very glad the Board will be [illegible] and that it will add all that it can possibly add to the [illegible] in India. But in presenting the matter to the Board, I think it would help if the conditions of the Mission's purpose might be [illegible] [illegible] as I have [illegible], to have the Board [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] as to [illegible].

I am [illegible] to report a medical [illegible] [illegible] $2000. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

North India Mission - 5.

R. S. Stone writing the above, we have received the following letter from Lord Kinnaird, in behalf of the Zenana Bible and Medical Mission.

1, Pall Mall East,
London, S.W. 11 July, 1911.

Dear Dr. Speer,

You will be aware that for many years past the Zenana Bible & Medical Mission has given, and is still giving large help to the Missionaries of your Society, by doing the women's work at some of your Stations in India. At Lahore, Ajmir, and other places we have maintained lady workers who have done work which your missionaries admit you would otherwise have been obliged to do.

The Committee are most regretfully issuing instructions to prepare for closing the Zenana work at Lahore, our Hospital at Lucknow and other places, in consequence of the debt to the Bankers having reached to over [illegible], of which £3,000 was added last year. Drastic curtailment is imperative unless substantial help is forthcoming within the next 3 or 4 months.

I enclose a copy of a united letter from the missionaries just received in the hope that your Board can give assistance at this critical juncture in view of what I have stated.

Of course, I have no thought of suggesting that you should help any other Society - that would not be reasonable; but what crossed my mind was that last. If you were extending your work (which I believe is wised, and and. It seems to a solid established and good work which your own missionaries remember as good might it not (under certain circumstances) be good policy to keep on a good work, rather than start a new work. Of course, this is on the assumption that you have the command of money. I may add I have put this situation also before Dr. Goucher.

Yours very sincerely, with very kind regards,
Kinnaird

Our religious finances do not seem to improve.

The enclosure which Lord Kinnaird sent is as follows:-

Lucknow, India. May 25th, 1911.

To the Managing Committee, Zenana Bible and Medical Mission.

Dear Friends,

We trust that you will pardon us for approaching you on a matter which, while having to do with the working of your own organization, has also a vital bearing on all mission work in Lucknow. Because of close and friendly cooperation between the various missions in the city, we have become practically one body, as much in our interests as in our sympathies and purposes, each keenly sensitive to the successes or reverses that may come to the others. It is because the success of the work of all our Societies is in a large measure dependent upon the success of the work of each Society, that we make bold to lay this petition before you.

We, the missionaries in charge of your Lady Kinnaird Memorial Hospital, have learned of the plan to close the Institution in July. The prospect of such action being taken fills us with concern. The continued life of this Hospital for women is necessary to the success of all Mission work in Lucknow. Its discontinue it will seriously affect all Christian work in the city. Its long record of Christian service, its [illegible] of suffering women who have entered

its walls, the open door of hope it has set before depressed hearts and darkened minds have all combined to make its continued existence of tremendous importance to the work of all our Societies, and its closing will be a real disaster to our entire work.

Lucknow is the strategic centre for work among Moslems for this part of Asia, and the recent Conference of workers among Moslems laid great stress on the necessity of work among Mohammedan women. The closing of the Hospital will be a backward step from which we cannot easily recover. Moslem women were never more susceptible to kindness than now, nor ever more ready to listen to the Gospel of Christ, and we feel that it is of vital importance that this door of hope and healing be kept open to them.

Aside from the directly religious and spiritual aspect of the question, may we point out that the Hospital property is splendidly located and eminently fitted for the work now carried on there. As the municipality is watching every opportunity to acquire for its own use available sites, even the temporary closing of the Institution may jeopardise the buildings and land.

Sympathizing most deeply with you in the financial difficulty which makes it seem necessary to close the work, yet being on the ground and realizing what the step will mean to all Christian work in the City and surrounding districts, our Missionary Conference, consisting of the workers of all Societies, pleads with you to again consider the matter and, if it is in any way possible, devise some means whereby this medical work among the women of Lucknow may be continued.

(Signed) J. W. Robinson (M.E.Mission)
L.A.Core " " "
Elizabeth Hoge " " "
Charles R. Cook, M.D. (Reformed Episcopal)
H.Menpis (Civil Chaplain)
W. Reed (W.M.S.)
C.C.Mylrea (U.M.S.)

We have replied to Lord Kinnaird as follows:-

Your kind letter of July 11th has been received. We had already heard with great distress of the inadequacy of the contributions received by the Zenana Bible and Medical Mission. For many years, in many parts of India, the workers of thi Mission have worked side by side with our missionaries, and your confidence that any limitation of the work of the Zenana Bible and Medical Mission would be keenly regretted by us is well founded. We will write at once to our Missions in India, quoting your letter, and will ask our Missions to report to us or to take up directly with your representatives on the field the question of any relief which our Missions will be able to afford in taking over the work of the Zenana Bible and Medical Mission. I do not know whether our Missions will feel that they can do anything, because they are already overburdened with the work which they are trying to carry with inadequate support. We have largely increased the appropriations for our work in India this year, but even with this increase the Missions feel limited, and have appealed for a further increase of our expenditure in India. I am sure, however, that they will take up the problem in the most sympathetic and earnest way, and we shall be interested in the report that they will make to us or through your own missionaries to you.

[illegible]

[illegible] the question of the [illegible] was not better to have it come back again [illegible] the [illegible]. [illegible]

[illegible] the [illegible] come all right out of the financial [illegible] and [illegible] the [illegible] were to be [illegible]. The Board [illegible] is [illegible], of course, [illegible] the funds which are to be spent on the [illegible] [illegible] there [illegible] for a college, [illegible] for the equipment, the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

July [illegible], 1911.

[illegible] Rev. Carl W. Smith,

Fatangar, U.P.,

[illegible]

My dear Mr. Smith:

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Dr. Smith - 2.

[illegible]

I think, however, that the work of your Committee on Mission Policy is a very important one, and the plan that the Committee has been appointed and [illegible] a thorough study of the problem before you. I want also [illegible] Dr. Campbell, who has been asked by the [illegible] to review of the Committee, and in view of this fact and the books that you have in mind, I [illegible] that you will also [illegible] Dr. Campbell's "Modern Missions [illegible]." [illegible] Young and the [illegible] of the Committee in Shanghai. [illegible] I would be glad to get [illegible] Dr. Campbell will suffice, together with such books as you have.

[illegible] of the committee that we are considering, in the [illegible] Shanghai conference that the mission should [illegible] [illegible] I am sending you a [illegible] [illegible] you. I am sending, also, some other [illegible] which may be useful to you. I shall be deeply interested in the report [illegible] Dr. Campbell's book.

[illegible] of the kind and a letter [illegible] you thought [illegible] [illegible] to [illegible]. The letter was sent from one of our most [illegible], a [illegible] of [illegible], who has [illegible] in [illegible] way, [illegible] of [illegible], has [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Your sincere friend,

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] I was very glad to get your good long letter of January 23rd, [illegible] that you must have some such opportunities.

What is the further development of Mr. Alum's proposal regarding the [illegible] I think, since our letter of February 2nd. If the offer still open is, does he could send a woman doctor? Mr. Mitchell writes that [illegible] to try to find out whether this report is correct. I have done so [illegible] have as yet no reply. If she should be willing to return in connection with [illegible] of course the question of a Woman's Hospital?

Mr. McGaw - 2.

I have just been reading a fascinating book on India by Sir Andrew Fraser, entitled "Among Indian Rajahs and Ryots." The spirit of the book, as [illegible] one from Sir Andrew [illegible], is wonderful, full of sympathy, [illegible] and [illegible] of [illegible], coupled with a [illegible] and [illegible]. There is an excellent chapter in it on Christian Missions. I remember a [illegible] of general [illegible] speaking of the [illegible] of Missions. I am glad that I did hear it and some time we must have it [illegible] at the [illegible], which the Rev. Charles Stelzle of the [illegible] Methodist Episcopal Church in the East Side in New York City. It is in other [illegible] the possibility of [illegible] a successful Church in an [illegible] down town [illegible]. I [illegible] that [illegible] of [illegible] is [illegible] [illegible] to [illegible] a [illegible] of the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Mr. McGaw - 3.

With kind regards, I am

Very truly yours,

Enclosures.

P.S. - July 26th.

Since writing the above, I have come upon your letter of March 11th, which was written separated from the other letters from you, in which you ask about the Siam policy in some of our Missions. I am glad you had an opportunity to talk so fully with Mr. Swallen. As to your questions, I think you can learn nothing from Siam except by way of warning. As far as Laos is concerned, they have been splendidly there in the way of self-support. As to Siam proper, practically nothing has been done. Moreover there are almost no converts. Why there are so few converts, I do not know. Southern Buddhism has always seemed to me to be about as difficult to deal with as any other type of thought in the world, except Mohammedanism, and indeed, I am inclined to think that Siamese and Singalese Buddhism is worse than Mohammedanism. Many missionaries from Siam do not think so, and I know that some of them hold that one reason why we have a little result there is that we simply have not done the evangelistic work which we can bring the result. I only know, however, that after more than sixty years of missionary work in Siam, we haven't a single ordained native preacher. In West Africa the work is going forward marvelously. I would suggest your reading the sections on West Africa in the Board's reports for the last few years. I think you have these, and I enclose, as promising a correct similar situation in Africa, a copy of Bishop Tucker's address before the English Church Congress on the work in Uganda. I am sending Dr. Kelsey if he will write you a letter about the needs now of the West African Mission, so will get some of the African missionaries who are at home or furlough to do so.

Mr. Baker - 4.

I have had a letter of warm cheer to Dr. Hough-f I some time ago at his request, as a member of the Committee appointed to study division methods. Good luck.

July 26th, 1911.

Miss Lena E. Ruchti,

[illegible], O.P.,

[illegible].

My dear Miss Ruchti:

I do not think there has ever been a company of new missionaries [illegible] I have rejoiced in the way in which you have all taken hold of the work. [illegible] I suppose [illegible] I hope you will not be daunted by its difficulties, but will only rejoice in them.

[illegible] Mr. Chandler's [illegible] and the native intonations, was amazed at the work done by a [illegible] I hope you will [illegible] of the language. [illegible] I have many [illegible] Mission News Bulletin [illegible] I have [illegible] of the [illegible] work [illegible] the [illegible]

Miss Ruchti - 2.

[illegible] with such a little leaflet as the Lush Bulletin.

I have just succeeded in getting, after a long search, a secondhand copy of [illegible]'s "[illegible]" [illegible] Middle Ages," [illegible] complete and interesting account of the spirit and methods and ideals of the [illegible] Gospel [illegible]. I [illegible] if you could get hold of it [illegible]. In the concluding chapter he deals with [illegible] of this medieval missionary work: - 1st, [illegible] 2nd, use of missionary [illegible], illustrated by [illegible] Augustine, [illegible] 3rd, the encouragement of [illegible], [illegible] of Alcuin to Charlemagne and Arno; 4th, the absence of vernacular translations of [illegible]; 5th, [illegible] of the medieval [illegible] with respect to heathenism, where he contends that they cannot be charged with accommodating their teaching to heathen errors; and 6th, with illegitimate methods [illegible] the Gospel, [illegible] of [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] and the [illegible] of [illegible] and the form of general conferences. It is wonderfully stimulating to study the aims and experiences of these men who carried Christianity over Europe, and the story is rich in suggestions to us. I know you would enjoy reading this book of [illegible], [illegible] who dead [illegible] [illegible] with [illegible] now; [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Miss Ruehl - 5.

Washington, the very flavor of whose life is preserved in the Biography by his [illegible]. [illegible] letter that by a study of these five books that I have suggested.

I hope that you are very well and that you will often write, and with [illegible] regards, I am

Very faithfully yours,

[illegible].

July 22nd, 1911.

Miss Mabel H. Griffith,

Allahabad, India.

My dear Miss Griffith:

I want to tell you how much I appreciate your having written so promptly after reaching the field, and not only so promptly, but such a thoroughly satisfactory note. I hope that as the months have gone by, you have been increasingly happy in the work, and that that God is going to bless you in it ever more and more richly.

Just at present I suppose you are wrestling still with the language. I hope you will not be daunted by its difficulties, but will only rejoice in them.

Have you looked up at all the use of phonetics in connection with your language study? The India missionaries who were in attendance at the New Missionaries' Conference were greatly interested in Mr. Cummings' presentation of the phonetic method of language study. Miss Newton especially, who was born in India, and of course has the native intonations, was amazed at the work done by a young woman, beyond the age at which missionaries are usually sent out to India, who had been studying for less than a month with Mr. Cummings. I hope you will not be satisfied with anything less than a thorough mastery of the language. Most important thought even, of course, is the spiritual equipment that we must have, and that it is so difficult to preserve amid the conditions of missionary life.

I have had some good thoughts lately about the relationship of the personal life in Christ to outward service of Christ. They came to me in [illegible] when I was studying a passage in the Third Chapter of the Epistle to the Philippians [illegible] a has been [illegible] spiritual language:

[illegible] Christ, [illegible] Christ, and I want all others [illegible] for the exceedingness of the knowledge

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] there seems to be a great deal of self-consciousness [illegible] isn't the real anger to evangelize the whole Roman world. It is hard [illegible] way to possess divine charity, but yet, after all, isn't that just the indignation [illegible] Should there have been any Paul longing to evangelize the Roman world, one of that Paul, there had not been another one, counting all this [illegible] and the Christ, and whose consuming hunger was to gain Christ and to be found in [illegible] and new life? I was glad, while I was thinking these thoughts, to [illegible] a quotation from a sermon of Admiral Evans's, as follows:

> In my judgment, the Church of today, laity and clergy, have made the [illegible] of reversing the two great commandments of the law; [illegible] principles of the war, established by Christ himself. [illegible] the law, the laity held, and the clergy teach, that the first [illegible] is, 'Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself.' Instead of [illegible] the great commandment is, 'Thou shalt love the Lord thy God.' It is, of course, [illegible], it is declared, 'Thou shalt love the Lord thy God.' It is, of course, [illegible] the expression as shown by clergy in all ages the second commandment. [illegible] is really quietly relegated to a secondary place. . . .
>
> [illegible] the judgment of the world one of [illegible] is trying to save his own soul - his miserable soul, as I have noted it [illegible] and what is a man's soul? It is the one thing [illegible] to God. [illegible] Son, [illegible] one, he was [illegible] I do not say [illegible] to the man as his own [illegible] of [illegible] and solely [illegible] one; [illegible] is to multiply by [illegible] Jesus Christ. . . . [illegible] is to be found through [illegible] and selfish [illegible] of [illegible] in general [illegible] in general [illegible] the [illegible] - a [illegible] offering to the [illegible] of the neighbor's soul and [illegible] of the Christian life [illegible] fruit of Christian life, [illegible] Christian life [illegible] of God is within us, [illegible] and [illegible] and [illegible] and [illegible] of the Church now. I [illegible] as an [illegible] I [illegible] of the Church.
>
> I believe this to be the real trouble, and there is a great deal of [illegible] [illegible] and spiritually [illegible] [illegible] Paul's [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] in [illegible] in order to make it [illegible], [illegible] as [illegible] [illegible] having [illegible] Christ and [illegible] found in Him? I am [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] is just our need in our own lives, [illegible], [illegible]. In order that there may be breadth of service, a [illegible] following [illegible], that there may be a [illegible] love of men. Is this not so?

I hope that you are very well, and with kind regards, I am

Very sincerely yours,

[illegible]

Dr. Anna Young,

[illegible]

[illegible]

My dear Dr. Young:

I was very [illegible] to see, in the Winter and Spring, your notes of [illegible] and [illegible]. [illegible] Hospital [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] the need of [illegible] to contract the hospital.

I was interested in your explanation of the prevalence of ophthalmia [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

May 22nd, 1918.

[illegible] a needle in his eye, which the result that he became totally blind. [illegible] long afterwards he met one of the Scotch missionaries and asked for [illegible], [illegible] was put off and went away greatly disappointed. Not long after that Mr. Webster of the Mission, [illegible] in the country, came upon the blind man's work. He had been groping his way with sightless eyes among the villages, telling his wonderful story from house to house. The work which he felt called to do and he [illegible] in [illegible]. He went from village to village, [illegible] in the houses where the people would receive him, forgetting hunger and weariness, [illegible] preaching under the willow trees in the evenings to hundreds of people. Some laughed at him, some mocked him; some thought him crazy; but as he went about [illegible] his prayer, singing his own hymn, and telling the story of the Saviour, multitudes became interested and soon great companies of inquirers were gathered, many times among influential and leading people. He heard now of Mr. Murray's work in India, and going there learned to read with the fingers, which learned, [illegible] he could see in darkness when he received, and multitudes came to see the marvel of a blind man reading with his hands. He had his many faults. One of his peculiarities was a gypsy-like habit of wandering over the country. It left to [illegible] district as an evangelist, the most thing that was heard of him was that he had left for another place, a hundred miles away. He was very independent in his ways, with a strong sense of the right of private judgment, resenting [illegible] the interference of missionaries, although he loved them with all his heart. He was unexpected in his zeal and efficiency as a pioneer, teaching the people the first elements of truth, kindling the light and then passing on. After a [illegible] he began to employ boys to lead him from village to village, and Mr. Inglis [illegible] he baptized a number of boys from 12 to 15, who enlighted him with the [illegible] in which they had accepted the story of Christ's life as they heard it from the blind man while they led him by the hand. Among the [illegible] [illegible] he [illegible] to a religious [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] a [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] - 3.

[illegible] "My Guide," [illegible] follows:

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

My dear Mr. Gautier:

[illegible]

your father, through me.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Very cordially yours,

[illegible]

July 21st, 1911.

Mrs. Sarah E. Speer,

Allahabad, India.

My dear Dr. Speer:

I was very glad to get, last Fall, your good letter telling of your safe arrival in India. [illegible] I have been long from Mrs. Oliver, but [illegible] [illegible] I have [illegible] in reply to your letter.

I hope that by this time you are beginning to feel [illegible] the language, and [illegible] the opportunities and privileges of the work for the [illegible] and that your new friends in its difficulties [illegible] joy and delight. A [illegible] that you in the [illegible] which I am [illegible] for your work, and I prayer for [illegible] of my [illegible] as [illegible] to the [illegible] and the [illegible] of the [illegible] [illegible] in it. [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] and [illegible], and [illegible] [illegible] in it, we never has more of time. That is just why so many people [illegible] [illegible] it from it to other things. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] with a soul, and the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Dr. Dunn - 2.

[illegible]

[illegible]

It is a great comfort to feel, even on this death and so untimely most [illegible]

[illegible]

Since this was written, the following letter from Miss Mary E. Hunting[illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

I enclose, however, a copy of my reply. I hope that the increased [illegible] have relieved the problem in connection with [illegible] [illegible] in the future further increases may relieve it yet more. I don't suppose it would be good for me ever to have everybody [illegible] think that we must [illegible] all feel that we have a long way to travel before we come into this place of peril.

Mr. Sweney - 2.

[illegible]

the very objects that work is to Adults.

It will be a great pleasure to hear from you again, and with kind wishes, I am

Very sincerely yours,

[illegible]

July 31st, 1911.

The Rev. J. Henry Ace,

Aligarh Christian College,

Aligarh, India.

My Dear Mr. Ace:

We all sympathize with you in the severe illness through which you have passed, and we rejoice to know that you are now well on the way to recovery. I trust that you may get back all that you have lost and more, and be better now than you were before your illness.

Mr. Bagwandin gave to me your two letters to him, telling your first impressions of India and comparing the Indian weather with the weather of North Dakota. I had very much interested in the comparison. One of the two mountaineers who came to Fort Dakota, - a Swiss - was so homesick, he seemed to think, that the medical advisers have advised against it. Would you say that the Indian climate is much more trying than the climate here, if one takes proper care ?

You will have heard probably from Mr. Avey of his movements and plans. I have not seen him since he landed, but met Dr. Thompson every now and then. Mr. and Mrs. Hagenbuchen were both in Minneapolis, and we all spoke together at a meeting, presenting the opportunities for men in other lines of work than medicine and the ministry.

I was glad to have the opportunity to talk with Mr. Avey about the work and to know his prospects and of the problems which you and he have to face in it. The difficulties might only be added to by more. I clipped out of the New York Times a couple of years ago, an editorial on Felix Oswald, the geologist, which seemed to me to be a splendid thing, and to widely a great number but unfortunately for all of us the more we work and study and develop the problems

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] and the book was out.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

I am

Very faithfully yours,

[illegible]

[illegible] I do not think that we can settle the problem by throwing all the responsibility on the Sees Church and saying that if it will only send us more missionaries, the proper proportions can be [illegible] [illegible] establish. I do not think that we can settle the problem by throwing all the responsibility on the Sees Church and saying that if it will only send us more missionaries, the proper proportions can be established [illegible] [illegible] establish the right proportions [illegible] disparaging? Ought we not to say from the beginning we will [illegible] [illegible] proportions, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible], 1[illegible], 1[illegible].

[illegible]

[illegible], [illegible],

[illegible]

Dear Mr. [illegible]:

Your letter of April [illegible] we received some time ago, and I want to thank you heartily for the encouragement which it gave me for your approval of the plan of a Junior organization of the [illegible] and for your support of the work in the position [illegible] non-Christian brethren. You will see that the [illegible] in the [illegible] which the Missions have to put forth, at the very time that it holds remarkably to our policy and conviction. In which it is very much rejoiced to have your sympathy and support.

Will you please thank Mrs. Holcomb for her very kind letter of [illegible] sympathy, referring especially to Miss Williamson's death? Such cases are beyond all our calculation, and we can only [illegible] the darkness [illegible] such cases away by believing that this world may be merely the preparatory school, while the next [illegible] the home, and that as soon as God gives the [illegible] [illegible] It [illegible] [illegible] from the darkness which now [illegible] such a true spirit of [illegible] and [illegible] in the [illegible] of this time.

I was [illegible] the other day in going over some old papers in [illegible] a [illegible] [illegible] (Mrs. [illegible]). [illegible] said:

"[illegible] over [illegible] of [illegible] a public [illegible] [illegible] Church Courts, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Mrs. Holcomb - 2.

[illegible]

I hope that you and Mr. Holcomb are both well, and that you are [illegible]

Yours sincere friend,

July 24th, 1911.

Mr. Dunbar,

Champua, W.P.,

India.

My dear Mr. Dunbar:

We have just received the minutes of the Special Meeting of the North India Mission, embodying the following resolution:

"Whereas, (1) [illegible] the Board to resolve [illegible] Ida, Bell, at a salary [illegible] Rs., [illegible] to be [illegible]. It is understood that [illegible] as a summary of the Board's [illegible] the Church.

(2) That the Mission ask the Board to send to Mr. Dunbar the usual [illegible] and if [illegible] recommended by the Mission, we appoint him a member of the North India Mission.

This resolution was considered at a meeting of the Executive Committee of the Board yesterday, and the following action was taken:

"It was voted to terminate the employment by the Board being [illegible], for the [illegible] Ida, of Mr. D. Dunbar, in view of the [illegible] of the Mission, on condition that the Mission [illegible] employed by them and brought to their notice Mrs. Ida Bell, [illegible] Mission, to be considered in some form or [illegible] and [illegible] of the Mission Rules, or in [illegible] Mr. Dunbar be appointed, the Board agrees to provide the Class V. of the [illegible] for the balance of the current year, five months' salary, at the rate of $[illegible] per annum. [illegible] Mr. Dunbar is actually appointed a [illegible] [illegible] Class I. [illegible] for the Mission year [illegible]

You will have heard direct from the Mission as to whether it has [illegible] Mr. Dunbar's employment [illegible] Mrs. Ida Bell's appointment and [illegible] of the action of Parliament. Meanwhile, [illegible] Mr. Dunbar, [illegible], we enclose a blank, [illegible] should be very glad to have you fill out and return at once to the Rev. Stanley White, D.D., 156 Fifth Avenue, New York City. With the above I enclose a [illegible] which we hope you will [illegible]

[illegible]

I am enclosing, also, a few of the reference blanks which it will save time if you will send to those whose names you will be giving in answer to the last question on the application blank, with the request that they will forward them promptly to Dr. White.

It is a pleasure to know that one is available for this work who is so well qualified technically, and so thoroughly in sympathy spiritually with its missionary purpose.

Very faithfully yours,

[illegible]

July 31st, 1911.

Miss Mary Fullerton,

167 Jefferson St.,

Hartford, Conn.

My dear Miss Fullerton,

Your [illegible] of yesterday is just received. I was afraid that you and Dr. Anna would be much worn by your anxieties and watchings of these last weeks. I hope you may have a thoroughly good rest this summer. I expect to be here at least until the middle of August, and perhaps all of the summer, and of course there will always be someone in the offices, even if others are away.

It is so good to know that you and Dr. Anna are both looking forward to returning to India. Even if you feel that you must limit the responsibilities which you assume there, it will be a great blessing to the work to have you return.

With sincere regard, I am,

Very faithfully yours.

July 31st, 1911.

Mr. A. T. Avey,

Blockton, Iowa.

My dear Mr. Avey,

I got another copy of your letter of May 19th, but it came just at the Assembly time, and since then I have been on a round of Conference engagements.

I think one time of the year is as good as another time for seeing men, provided you can find the men. In the summer they are to be found at the conferences, in the mountains and abroad, and in the winter in the cities here. Perhaps it is better in many regards for seeing them than in the winter, except that in the summer they are scattered and more difficult to get at accessibly in one place.

I send Dr. Ewing herewith a copy of his last letter to me with regard to his need of men. I am sorry to have to say that Brewster is unavailable. He hoped to be able to go, and his support had been pledged, but his home conditions will prevent his going now. The support pledged for him, I am sorry to have to say, will not be available for anyone else.

This leaves us the necessity of finding the three men for which Dr. Ewing asks and adding some of their support. Dr. Ewing was counting on Dr. Hammaker and Mr. Severance each to support one. I have written to Mr. Severance, asking whether Dr. Ewing's understanding was correct. Meanwhile, however, we must be finding the men for him, and if we can get support for any of them so much the better. Dr. White has written to half-a-dozen men, and I hope some of them may materialize. All the men we have thus far approached have dropped out.

Mr. Avey - 2.

Dr. Ewing's letter as regards Aldredge is not entirely clear to me. Does he mean to imply that Aldredge is to be a regular missionary, supported by the Mission, but to be assigned to work in the College?

I hope you are having a good summer.

Very cordially yours,

Dictated July 27th.

August 1st, 1911.

The Rev. S. M. Gillam,

[illegible] North 40th St.,

Philadelphia, Pa.

My Dear Mr. Gillam,

I have no information whatever as to why the North India Mission cut down the amount assigned for the balance on the new property for Cawnpore from 10,000 to 4,000 rupees. The Mission has not sent any letter in explanation of the revised distribution. Is not 10,000 rupees required for the balance, instead of 4,000. Will not the application of 4,000 rupees leave remaining still an obligation of $2,000. Gold?

I had a call the other day from Mr. W. W. Adair, one of the elders of the church in Pleasantville, N. J., which is looking for a pastor. It would be an ideal place for you and Mrs. Gillam, and I gave Mr. Adair your name. You may hear from him as to the possibility of supplying his church.

Very cordially yours,

Dictated July 31st.

August 1st, 1921.

Mr. Sam M'ggintchev.

156 Fifth Avenue.

New York City.

My dear Sam:

I had a call this morning from a lawyer named Stephen Denham, a man of thirty-seven, with a wife and children, who has had a long education in industrial and agricultural work, and who wanted to know whether we had any work on the platform the kind that he had in mind, and then he went on to describe just what he was prepared to do. He was writing with a view to the possibility of his taking up such work, and intimated that he thought he could raise some money for it. I told him that you would be here on Wednesday, and he said he would come in to see you Wednesday morning. His address is 115 Broadway, in case you should miss him and you should ever care to write to him.

Looking forward to seeing you on Wednesday morning, and regretting that I have to leave on the Cunard steamer for Europe for our Presbyterian Young People's Conference, I am

Very cordially yours,

August 4th, 1911.

The Rev. Henry Forman, D.D.,

Jhansi, U.P.,

India.

My dear Forman:

This is simply a note to report a formal action confirming what I wrote in my last letter to the Mission regarding Dr. Lucas's proposal and the action of the Executive Committee with reference to a Normal School. It is felt here, first, that the whole question should be carefully considered in Mission Meeting in connection with the large discussions on problems of Mission policy which I understand will take place.

Second: - That there should be conference or correspondence between the two Missions on the subject with a view to pursuing a uniform policy and considering at least the question of meeting the need for two Missions by a single institution. And

Third: - That the Mission should report whether the importance of the Normal School is so great that if the Board should not be able to finance it in addition to the present appropriations, the Missions are prepared to curtail work elsewhere in order to provide for it, in whole or in part. I need not add that every effort will be made to increase the appropriations of the Missions so that no such emergency as this will have to be confronted.

You may be interested in the following paragraphs in a recent letter from Dr. Fife on the subject:

You also spoke of the need of Normal Schools for the preparation of teachers for our schools. As I see the situation the only training schools in the strict sense of schools for training teachers is for the teachers of the elementary schools in the villages. We have no need for institutions to train the men who would be employed in any department of our High Schools. There is an excellent Training College at Lahore conducted by the Government that trains teachers better than we could do without a heavy expense. They have trained English teachers for Missions, and so far as I know they all stand for a good deal of positive

[illegible]

[illegible] year.

[illegible] is a work in which the U.P.Sinaitic Mission has made a great success.

In the light of what Dr. Fife says, I think a fourth question should be added, namely, [illegible] lowest grades.

Dr. Lucas sent me, a few days ago, his article in the "Madhzan" for June 17th [illegible] subject. I venture to enclose, herewith, a copy of my reply.

[illegible] if you desire.

We have received from Mrs. J.R.Paddock the following letter:

[illegible] has ascertained.

[illegible] return under the care of our Presbyterian Board.

Dr. [illegible] - 2.

We greatly appreciate your kindness and help and it may be necessary to turn to you again for assistance. We hope are long to hear what the London Missionary Society has to say. Mrs. Lawrence and I will be here until August 21st (East Northfield, Mass.) when we shall return to our homes. Mrs. Lawrence to 139 West 71st Street and I to 64 E. Park St. East Orange, N.J.

The letter which Mrs. Paddock enclosed is as follows:

Chowpatta Agricultural and Industrial Mission,
Dereang, via Almora, Kumaon, U.P., India.
July 4th, 1911.

Dear Madam:

It is now two years and since we found Mrs. Oakey and Mr. and Mrs. Jones in one of Mr. Tuft's bungalows, living in that for Mrs. Oakey were very straightened circumstances, but expecting Mr. Tuft's immediate return from America, and he did not come, and Mr. and Mrs. Jones joined with us in the work here, and are getting on nicely, while Mrs. Oakey has spent about half of her time with us and the remainder on Mr. Tuft's property (which it seems, bought chiefly with Mrs. Oakey's money.)

You are probably aware Mrs. Oakey gave all her money to Mr. Tuft and he seems to have encouraged to launch some rather big schemes for establishing a self supporting mission, but failing financially, he returned to America three years ago to retrieve his losses, leaving no proper arrangement for Mrs. Oakey. He was expected back to America, and for a time she was greatly disappointed, but since coming, seems, as she has changed in wonderfully and seems to think she can be more use to God by spending her time in India than by returning to go into the boarding or assistant Widow's home. She is in good health and may be helpful in teaching a little (as her strength permits) in the school here, the children are all very fond of her, and she thinks God had a place in bringing her to India and there may yet be some years of usefulness before her.

If she remains it will be unnecessary to send the money for her return, but she is anxious to do any little, and if a hundred rupees (a hundred dollars would be ample) were sent to build a bungalow on entering upon the work, we really can find a tenant who would look after her the remainder of her life, or in any time you could help, and a tenant may be found for somewhere nearer, so that we may also secure the purpose given, but in any case, she does not feel money should be sent for her through Mr. Tuft's Mission (which she fears might not reach us), which is solely represented in India by Miss Swyenberg between whom and Mr. Tuft's there is considerable dissension, at the same time she is anxious not to write or say anything to hurt their feelings.

Do you know anything of Mr. Tuft or Mrs. Oakey, and can you advise us as to what reply to make to Mrs. Paddock ?

With warm regard, I am

Very affectionately yours,

August 3rd, 1911.

The Rev. J.J.Lucas, D.D.,

Allahabad, India.

My dear Dr. Lucas:

Your good letter of June 20th, with its enclosed clipping from the "Guardian" for June 15th has been received, and I have read both the letter and the clipping carefully and have given them to Dr. Brown to read, and we have talked the matter over in our Council.

No one would hold more firmly and ardently than we do here the ideal of a gradually independent Indian Church. Dr. Brown and I in all that we have written have argued for this ideal with all our power, and so far as we have any power in guiding the policy of the Board, it will always be in the direction of the most generous recognition of the autonomy and independence of native Churches, and in the most efficient adaptation of our policy to the up-building of such Churches.

It is precisely because we hold this ideal so firmly that we are [illegible] to see that the course of action which you propose is a wise one. As far as I can make out, it is a return to Dr. Lowrie's policy, and finds at length in his little book called "Missionary Papers." He was always opposed to the idea of Missions or Mission Councils, and thought that all the work should be carried on under the direction of presbyteries. After fifty years of work under that policy we had not the faintest semblance of a real native Church in India. Whatever success we have made since then in establishing the idea of such a Church and any progress toward the attainment of that ideal has been made by a square repudiation of Dr. Lowrie's policy. Handing over everything to the native Church to administer or to a miscellaneous company of foreigners and natives, organized in the name of the Church seems to us would be the most effective way of postponing that development of self-

Dr. Jones - 3.

support and self-activity in the native church without which self-government will be unnatural and debilitating.

I wish you could read again what I have written on the subject in "Christianity and the Nations," in the chapter on the Native Church and our relation to it and the chapter on the national schools of theology, and that you would also read Dr. Brown's book "The Foreign Missionary" again, in which he discusses the same problems. I am sending to read you, also, a few of some reports which I wrote years ago in China and India, describing some aspects of the practical relationship to the native Church, and I am sending you, also, again the remarkable address of Bishop Tucker to the Church in Uganda, a copy of which I think I sent you some years ago.

To approach the problem from the side of giving the native Church responsibility for the administration of foreign funds seems to me to miss at the very vital point. Where a native Church is above with the spirit of self-propagation, as it is in Korea, or with the spirit of self-support, as it is in Japan, then the problem of sharing with it the administration of foreign funds is a very different one, and we have found the problem far easier. But with a church we must be prepared to go a long way, as we are doing now in Japan. And where you are dealing with a Church that is almost lacking in the spirit of self-propagation and which has actually a single generously self-supporting congregation, the problem of entrusting to it the administration of large funds from abroad is a radically different one.

As a matter of fact, where we are dealing with such churches as those in Korea and Japan, it is found that the whole problem takes an entirely different turn from that which it takes in India. The Japanese Church doesn't want to mix together foreigners and natives. It wants the Church of Christ in Japan to be a bona fide Japanese Church, and it will not even allow the missionaries to become members of the presbyteries on the Japanese basis. But in India the sad element of the situation is that there is no such spirit. The strongest natives wish to be

Dr. Lefroy - 3.

[illegible] and established churches, or to speak [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] pathetically but only trying to be faithful to the facts. It does seem to me a church the [illegible] of great areas of [illegible], to organize and [illegible] what the Church is doing is a [illegible]. It seems to me is to play with the question of Church independence and to bring inevitably the day of a living, genuinely autonomous, self-maintaining Church.

I raised a [illegible] ago in one of my letters to India, the question as to whether the time had not come for us to [illegible] our grants to the presbyteries, given on the basis of contributions proportionate to their contributions, - so also has been done in Japan with great success. If, on the other hand, [illegible] these grants have in the nature of altogether administering large sums in joint [illegible] with the native Church, we are likely to produce self-support I should [illegible] fear it, but there is not the least likelihood of its being so. On the other hand, such a policy is more likely to produce a [illegible] result.

If the administration of all the evangelistic work were turned over to the Presbytery, what would become of the evangelistic work carried on by our women? Would they have no voice in its administration?

Likewise, if the educational work were turned over to an educational Board such as you suggest, made up of the representatives of the Missions and Presbyteries and Synodical bodies, as you state, would the educational work have to be separated from this Board's control, or would this Board administer them and without allowing them any representation? Furthermore, is it possible to split the Mission into sundry and [illegible] educational work under the control of a Board which would not be dealing also with the evangelistic work and these relations did might be so much closer but not more than between these two departments? And will not all be agreeable to such a separation of the educational work yet more strongly in the outlook, or will not the unity of our educational administration be dissolved ere long by such a process of separate organization of departments?

You ask whether the Board has taken any action discouraging young missionaries from building with the presbyteries of India. Years ago the General Assembly advised missionaries to sever their connection with the home Church and to become connected with the presbyteries on the foreign field, but before he died, Dr. Ellinwood had become an earnest opponent of this view and as I have stated the Church of Christ in Japan excluded missionaries from such status, and almost all of our missionaries in Brazil signed a paper to the Board requesting the Board to allow them to withdraw from the Brazilian presbyteries and advocating such a policy of withdrawal. The Board has no rule on the subject, but for some years it has not placed any constraint on missionaries, as was done in the early years by being their letters from the home presbyteries and by joining the presbyteries on the field. My own opinion is that the ideal plan would be to have purely native presbyteries that were practically independent, in which the missionaries are merely advising members.

I could go on and write a large volume on the great problems which your interesting letter and statement deal with, but perhaps I have said enough. If you will add to what I have written in this letter the discussion in my textbook "Christ and the Nations" and Dr. Brown's discussions in "The Foreign Missionary," I think Dr. Brown dealt with the question, also, in some of the reports which he presented after his recent visit to Asia, copies of which were sent you at the time and which you may have in your files.

I have spoken very freely of what has been in my mind in reading your letter, but Dr. Brown and I have no hard and fast opinions of the method of procedure and have entirely open-minded toward any method that may lead us to the right end. If recalling all the missionaries and turning over the funds to the Native Church to administer in the national way is secure the ideal of adequate evangelization and an efficient and self-supporting Church, we are quite prepared for this course; but it seems to us that every effort of which should be made which shows the ideal of a true independent, independent Church.

Dr. Ewens - 5.

[illegible] and which [illegible] of that Church's spirit of [illegible] and the weakness of that Church's spiritual aggressiveness by confusing it with other [illegible] and by burying it within an immense and overwhelming financial subsidy from without. Has she herself capable of administering that which is another's only by proper administration of that which is their own, and I do not fit my son for a strong and independent life by making him co-equal with me in the administration of that which I, and not he, have produced. And transferring the figure to Missions, it seems to me fair to say that the harmonious and effective administration of the joint capital is of less importance than the training of the Native Church to produce a capital of its own, to stand on its feet in a strong, vigorous, true life and a spirit of wholesome and [illegible] independence. I believe that a few Dioceses in India would do more to bring about this day than could be brought about by any [illegible] of [illegible] of organizations. I wrote to Dr. [illegible] of Church [illegible] and [illegible] spirit of [illegible] independence which is pioneered among the [illegible] Churches of India. Could not a few strong men among our Indian [illegible] be brought to [illegible] and to pioneer a similar spirit in India? [illegible]

With warm regard, I am,

Very affectionately yours,

August 4th, 1911.

The Rev. W. L. Hemphill,

Fatehgarh, U. P., India.

My dear Mr. Hemphill,

Your good letter of July 5th was received two days ago, and I was very glad to get it and to hear of the splendid progress that you have made in the way of Christianizing your teaching staff. I think it is misconceiving the matter a little, however, to suppose that a Mission School in India which makes its teaching staff Christian deserves for so doing to have its claims for buildings or maintenance given precedence over the needs of Mission Schools in other fields, which have made their teaching force Christian from the very beginning. In Christianizing our educational work in India, we are only doing what we ought to have done from the outset. As between different schools in India, the Board's action implies that the Board thinks those schools should have preference which are most in accord with the true missionary educational ideals and which are best fulfilling the functions of Mission Schools; but the Board is not prepared practically to penalize the Mission work in other fields by deducting money from them to apply in India, because India is now only doing what some of these other fields have done from the very beginning. I say this, not by way of [illegible] that the [illegible] Board's [illegible] and [illegible], but I think it does, but only to let you see the point of view which is taken and [illegible] of the India Mission, I [illegible] here on the part of those who are responsible for what is done in [illegible] and who refuse to allow the [illegible] for which they are responsible to be charged, as they put it, with the cost of correcting conditions in India which ought not to have [illegible] and which should have been provided against by our missionary policy long years ago.

Mr. Hemphill - 2.

I don't need to tell you of my thorough personal sympathy with you in your needs at Fatehgarh, and I am sorry that the Mission did not feel able to assign you what you need for the High School in its redistribution of its allotment from the Kennedy Property Fund. The Mission having failed to do this, and the Board having expended the whole amount set aside from the Kennedy Bequest for property, there is no fund out of which your urgent need can be met, unless the North India Mission should place your need first on the supplemental list of its property needs which I hope it will prepare. As my last letters to the Mission have indicated, there will be a balance of appropriation available for India, probably from the portion of the Kennedy Bequest set aside for school buildings, which will be released by Government grants therefor. A very considerable sum will be available in the Punjab Mission, and if any Government grant is available toward the 1500 Rupees set aside for the Mathra Boys' School or for any of the other proposed educational expenditures, the extent of the Government's help will, I suppose, increase by so much the amount available in the North India Mission. The Board will want to know from the Mission how they think this available amount can best be expended. If the North India Mission would put your High School first on its list, very probably it can be cared for; but Dr. Forman, of course, will make a strong appeal for his Jhansi school and chapel.

It is only a reasonable amount that you ask, and I hope that all that is needed may be provided. The last thing in the world that I should want to do would be to disappoint your hope in your work. All that I can do to help you I shall do, and I am confident that in the long run it would will be secured.

If you have a few friends here at home to whom you can write on the subject, I think it will be helpful for you to do so, and if I can help you in the matter please let me know. You are doing a good work and will be supported in it by the Mission, I know, and I can assure you of my willing [illegible]

[illegible]

sympathy and support. [illegible]

Very cordially yours,

[illegible]

Aug. 7th, 1911.

The Rev. John N. Forman,

Vellapuri, India.

My Dear Forman,

We have just sent you, at Mrs. Velte's request, the following cable gram:- "Forman, Vellapuri. Delaidar Velte appendicitis Ganalotodo. Mrs. V. wishes you inform Velte orally." Two of the words are code words, so that the message, translated, reads:- We grieve to report the death on July 1 of Miss Velte, after a serious operation for appendicitis. Mrs. Velte wishes you to inform Mr. Velte orally."

Mrs. Velte felt that it would be too much to send the word first to her husband, but was anxious that you should be glad to go up to Saharanpur to see him and to break the bitter news to him. We are praying that God may give you grace for this difficult task, and that he may sustain and uphold Mr. Velte in his immeasurable sorrow.

Very affectionately yours,

Dictated Aug. 5th.

Aug. 7th, 1911.

A. Willi[illegible]

Plant Industry Gardens,

[illegible], Md.

Dear Mr. Bamberger,

Your letter of August 4th is just received. I am referring it at once to Mr. Bay, with the request that he reply to your inquiry as to the steamship and some provision for your present financial need. Mr. Higginbottom sailed last week for England. I am glad that you are going to be able to join him there and have his company out to India.

With best wishes, I am,

Very sincerely yours,

August 8th, 1911.

The Rev. S. M. Gillam,

745 North 40th Street,

Philadelphia, Pa.

My dear Mr. Gillam,

Your note of August 5th is just received. Since writing you last, I have received several letters from Dr. Ewing. His only reference to the Cawnpore matter is as follows:-

I do not expect that we shall need the full amount for Cawnpore property. I am hoping that we shall be able to retain both properties without paying much more. The annual rental will be heavy but with such conditions as I expect to get we shall be well justified in undertaking to carry the amount.

I need one thing in order to enable me to see just how the Cawnpore account stands in relation to the Home Office, and that one thing is just this: How much money has been paid in during these years to the Special Fund for Cawnpore? The detailed lists of sums and givers I do not care for. Gillam deals with that. The dates and amounts of special appropriations made by the Board does not at the moment interest me. I know what as a Mission has been charged against the Board and I have a long list of Special Appropriations made in 1909 and 1910, but if one item be omitted the whole thing will be vitiated. If, however, I know how much money the Board has actually received for the Special Cawnpore Building Fund, I can tell in a jiffy how the account stands. This total should include the $1245 recently appropriated. The only charge against the fund at the Home End was Gillam's travel while collecting funds and this I have been charged with and know how to handle in adjusting the account. I've heard from Gillam that St. Paul's has dropped Cawnpore. He understands that they will redeem their proposal regarding the Church Building. How do you understand the matter?

I will send him what information we can, but I did not know that St. Paul's was expecting to make payments on the church building in Cawnpore. Do you so understand? Have you this assurance from the church?

I don't see how the Board will be able to make any provision for Cawnpore in addition to the 4000 Rupees which the Mission has alloted it out of its Kennedy grant. That grant represented the total amount which the Board is able to set aside at the present time for North India.

Mr. Gilliat - 2.

If the Mission cuts out $[illegible], Gold from the Cawnpore item and assigns it elsewhere, the Board, I think, will not reconsider its action, and it certainly will not feel able to take money from the allotment to other Missions in order to restore to Cawnpore what the North India Mission itself had voted away. I shall write to Dr. Ewing, however, that the Mission must not call on the Board now to provide that the Board had provided under the Kennedy Fund, but which the Mission has transferred.

Very cordially yours,

August 9th, 1911.

Mr. H. T. Avey,

Forest Home,

Ithaca, N. Y.

My dear Mr. Avey,

Your good letter of August 5th has been received. I am glad to know that you are at work now in Ithaca, and trust that the Summer School may not disappoint you.

I have the same confusion you have over Dr. Ewing's letter, but there is no use in writing out to clear up all the minor points. If we can find him a man to succeed Mr. Werden - the support being guaranteed by Mr. Severance - and a man to teach physics, I suppose the other matters will work out; or, at any rate, it will allow time for correspondence, without throwing so great a burden on Dr. Ewing as he will have to bear if he cannot get any of these men. Would Richardson be able to teach physics? I am writing to him. We have not been able to get in contact with Rex Harris, of whom Dr. Ewing speaks, and I am writing again to Park College, on the chance of finding him.

Can you get on the track of any physics or biology men?

With reference to the gentlemen I had in mind, whom it might be worth your while to see in the interest of the College, I am inclined to think that almost each one of them has been already found and cultivated by Higginbottom. I had in mind especially Mr. Charles L. Huston of Coatesville, Pa., and I know that Mr. Higginbottom has seen him. He is supporting Mr. Slater and is otherwise interested. Mr. H. P. Crowell of Chicago has promised Mr. Higginbottom $2500. a year for two years. Mr. Higginbottom saw also Mr. George W. Perkins of New York, but I don't think he committed himself to any

definite help. Another name that I would suggest is Mr. J. Milton Colton of Jenkintown, Pa., and there are some men in Buffalo whom it would be well worth while seeing, who could be best reached through the Rev. A. V. V. Raymond, D.D., pastor of the First Presbyterian Church there.

Very cordially yours,

Dictated Aug. 8th.

August 10th, 1911.

Mr. G. Dunbar,

Willow Cottage,

Kingston on Spey, Thorayshire, Scotland, N.B.

Dear Mr. Dunbar,

A letter just received from Mr. Bandy gives us your address in Scotland. I fear you may have left India before receiving my letter of July 24th. I enclose a copy, accordingly, herewith and send a duplicate set of the application blanks and the medical certificate.

Very faithfully yours,

August 11th, 1911.

Miss Mary Fullerton,

c/o The Rev. W. D. Beach,

2021-84th Street, Brooklyn, N. Y.

My dear Miss Fullerton,

In accordance with your request of yesterday, I am putting in writing the suggestion as to the best way of carrying out your plan regarding the use of your house in Allahabad. I don't think the matter of holding the title is of very great consequence. If the property is to continue to be used for such purposes as it was built for, that can only be accomplished through having the right workers on the field and having the Mission recognize the obligation entailed by your gift of the house with certain expressions of your desire. I should think it would be perhaps better to have all the titles held in the same way, in the name of the Board itself, but would suggest your writing a statement, expressing just what is in your mind and on your heart as to your hopes and wishes, and send that to the Mission, either directly through me or through the Philadelphia Women's Board to us and then to the Mission.

I am writing now to Dr. Ewing on the subject, so that he may know what you have in mind, and shall be glad to send formally to the Mission any statement that may put the matter in just the way that is most satisfactory to you and Dr. Fullerton.

I have asked Mr. Day's office about the $150.00 from Mr. Moore, and find that the money was received sometime ago, and that there was correspondence with Mr. Moore which resulted in his request that the money should be held until you came and your desires were ascertained. I am now asking Mr. Day to forward it to Fatehgarh - $125.00 for the work

Miss Fullerton - 2. August 11th, 1911.

which Dr. Young has taken over from your sister, and $125.00 for the work which Miss Lawton has taken over from you.

With kind regards, I am,

Very cordially yours,

Dictated Aug. 9th.

Aug. 22nd, 1911.

The Rev. A. H. Ewing, Ph.D.,

Allahabad, India.

My dear Arthur,

Your good letters of June 3rd, one of them enclosing the Minutes of the Meeting of the Board of Trustees of the College, were received last week.

I have just written to you and the Mission recently on various points, but I need not traverse any of them, but shall merely answer the new points raised in your letters.

Mr. Day's accounts informs us that the entire amount paid to the Board for the Special Fund for Cawnpore from the initiation of the fund to date is $[illegible].00, and that all of this has been appropriated in accordance with the notifications which have been sent you.

Mr. Gillam has been somewhat troubled because the Mission did not get the amount which the Board had specified for the Cawnpore property, the Board having accepted the figures given by the Mission in its original list of requests. The Board provision was 10,000 Rupees, and this the Mission has cut down in its final list to [illegible]. Mr. Gillam did not understand why this had been done. I have written to him, accordingly, quoting what you said in your letter of July 3rd, and adding what I now pass on to you.

I [illegible] the Board will be able to make any provision for Cawnpore [illegible] which the Mission has allocated it out of the [illegible] which the Board is still [illegible] grant. [illegible] for North India. If the Board's note out $[illegible]. [illegible] at the [illegible] Cawnpore item and [illegible] it elsewhere, the Board, I think, will [illegible] to take money [illegible] action, and it certainly will not [illegible] Cawnpore what the [illegible] Mission in order to meet the Cawnpore [illegible] the allowance to other Missions [illegible] away. I shall write to Dr. Ewing, however, [illegible] Board not to provide what the Board had [illegible] the Mission must not call on the Board nor to provide what the Board had [illegible] provided under the Kennedy Fund, but which the Mission had transferred.

You refer, generally, to the overdrawn account of the Sara Seward Hospital, the excess being [illegible] Rupees, and you ask for a special appropriation [illegible] in view of the fact, [illegible] funds which were received by the Board for

Dr. Mutty - 2.

more than a year and a half and not expended on the hospital." Your statement would be accurate if, for the word "Board", you substituted the word "Mission". The Board did not receive this money and reserve it, reducing the appropriations for the Mission by that amount. It passed the money on to the Mission, just as it passed all hospital money to the Mission. If the Mission expected it for other work, instead of expending it on the hospital, that was the Mission's right, which the Board could not justify the Mission in withholding. It special designated moneys remained for the Mission's exercise of this right and the expenditure of that money elsewhere in the work does not constitute a ground on which it can ask for the reappropriation of the money a second time in order that the work for which it was intended by the Mission may have it restored at the Board's expense.

I wrote you at length on July 21st on the subject of the relations of the College and Mission and Board, and need not add anything more here. I enclose the letter which I wrote the other day to Mr. Severance, in answer to an inquiry of his as to just what the relations were and why you had expressed surprise that the Board had not made provision for the College, in addition to the disbursement of the Kennedy bequest. I wrote to Mr. Severance as follows:-

I am glad to try to answer your question concerning the status of the College and its relations. It is not a simple matter, and I think Mr. Sullivan and all of us feel that we have been simply feeling our way along and have not yet reached the goal.

When the Christian College at Columbia was first proposed, there was strong opposition. Some objected on the ground, I think, of their antagonism to any further local support of higher education in our Mission when our responsibility was not adequately developed. Others feared that the establishment of a College would be injurious to our work. Some from the other work of the Mission. Some also thought that we had enough to do in Brazil, however, the Mission was overwhelmingly in favor of the College, and finally came up for decision, however, the Mission was overwhelmingly in favor of the College, and finally came up for decision, and with the assurance that it would be a local institution, supported by the people of Columbia, and with the assurance that the Board would not be burdened in any way, especially with the Mission. The original idea was to be a local institution, supported by the people of Columbia, and with the assurance that the Board would not be burdened in any way, especially with the Mission. The original idea was that the College would have an independent Board of Directors of its own. It was not to be a money away from the Mission. The original idea was that the College would have an independent Board of Directors of its own. It was not to be a local institution, supported by the people of Columbia, and with the assurance that the Board would not be burdened in any way, especially with

Dr. Ewing - 3.

It has never been a part, however, of our regular budget, except that the Allahabad appropriations have included the old High School, which was taken over and became a part of the college, and that the salaries of Dr. and Mrs. Ewing, Mr. and Mrs. Higginbottom, and Mr. and Mrs. Weld have been included in our regular appropriations for the North India Mission. All the money for buildings has been provided by special gifts, and all the teachers have been cared for in the same special way. The regular expenses of the college have been almost entirely covered by fees and government grants-in-aid.

The [illegible] of the proper relation of the college to the Board came up, as you may remember, last Fall, on the basis of recommendations from India, and the following action was taken:-

"The Secretary [illegible] a statement regarding the growth and status of the Allahabad Christian College, reporting the Minutes of the Board Annual Meeting of the Directors of the College, and it was voted that while approved in this time [illegible] financial responsibility for the College than it has heretofore borne, the Board is prepared (1) to recognize the College as an integral part of the work of the Board in the same sense as the Forman Christian College, and other such higher educational institutions throughout the Mission; (2) to agree to hold in behalf of the College, just as it is holding in behalf of other such institutions, any special funds for [illegible] in behalf of other such institutions, any special funds for [illegible] or endowment which may be given to related therefor, the administration of such funds to be determined by the Board on the basis of recommendations from the Board of Directors of the College; (3) that the College continue under [illegible] the Board of Directors of the College, to be nominated by the field administration of a local Board of Directors, to be nominated by the North India Mission subject to the confirmation of the Board of Foreign Missions; (4) that the Board of Directors in turn shall annually prepare and forward to the North India Mission estimates of the anticipated expenditure and income of the College; (5) that in taking this action it is understood that the Board expects the College to pursue the same general policy which the Board has pursued with the Mission, consisting of having its faculty made up entirely of Christian men, and in interpretation and teaching as powerful an practicable the direct evangelizing power and influence of the institution."

You ask why Dr. Ewing should seem surprised and the Board had made no appropriations to him for the work of the college. He is referring to his disappointment that, in the distribution of the [illegible] property fund, we did not give some money to the college. You will remember our consideration of the matter when the India Committee and the Council had over the requests of the India Missions. We gave nothing from the Memorial Bequest either to the Forman Christian College or to the Allahabad Christian College. This was not because of any want of sympathy with those institutions, but simply because there were limits to what could be done, and in view of all the new work there for the last few years, it seemed [illegible] that the Allahabad College had [illegible] to the two [illegible] the limited sum that could be given to India to the two institutions, and I wrote to the North India Mission and to Dr. Ewing, stating that if the North India Mission wanted to use [illegible] share to the college, it was at liberty to do so.

Does this answer all the inquiries that were in your mind?

[illegible] Mr. and Mrs. Slater early all fall

[illegible]

Dr. Ewing - 4.

the New Missionaries' Conference with all the other new missionaries, and as the understanding was that they were going out for life, if satisfactory, and not on a short-term contract basis, they were counted as quasi-missionaries of the Board, even although their support was provided in the college budget. The Eldredges have been handled in the same way, although in their case, of course, there has been and also is doubt in our minds as to whether they are to be on the college budget or the Mission budget. The suggestion you make now, that the work of Christian connected with the college should be related to the Women's Board in exactly the same way, both as to sympathy and support, as the work of other missionaries, it seems to me is a reasonable suggestion. We must take action on it now, however; as some further conference could be necessary; and I will hold the matter over until the Board comes back and everybody is gathered once more in the fall, and by that time we will know from you definitely as to the status of the Eldredges and can then perhaps have that question in a satisfactory way in relation to Mrs. Eldredge.

I had a long talk yesterday morning with Miss Mary Patterson and Mr. [illegible]. About their objects of which we talked and their desire to transfer property to the Women's Board or our Board the property which they are in charge of. Their desire is that it should continue to be used for the same kind of work in which they were engaged. Miss Mary was proposing, in order to accomplish this, to deed the property to the Women's Board in Philadelphia, with the thought that [illegible] for the work [illegible]. She asked me to write [illegible] yesterday, and I have done so and enclose herewith a copy.

With warm regard, I am,

Ever affectionately yours,

Robert E. Speer

Encl. 2.

Dr. Ewing, N.Y.

P. S. You will be glad to know that the Misses Turner, daughters of Mr. Nathaniel Turner, who died last June and who was one of the earnest friends of our foreign missionary work, have gone out to spend this winter in Calcutta with their brother. They have spent some little time in India, and I know that you will be glad to speak about the possibility of their coming to your Association, so that a welcome will be awaiting them, if they call at any of our stations. Their father left them with ample means, and both his missionary interest and their own are prompting them to make Mission work their first care.

Aug. 22nd, 1911.

The Rev. C. H. Randy,

Fatehgarh, India.

My dear Mr. Randy,

Your good letter of July 12th was received yesterday. I wrote to Mr. Dunbar at Cawnpore under date of July 24th, sending him the application blanks, but judge from your letter that he will have already sailed for Scotland. I am sending him a duplicate set of the blanks and a copy of my letter at the address which you gave us in Thousand Islands. Of course, if the Mission decides to use Mr. Eldredge at Fatehgarh in this work, I presume it will not want Mr. Dunbar appointed; but Dr. Kellogg's letters seem to indicate that Mr. Eldredge will be used at Allahabad, and that, of course, leaves the way open for the Board to consider the appointment of Mr. Dunbar, as you have suggested.

My letters to the Mission and the printed letters with regard to the general policy of the Board in the use of the Kennedy Bequest and with regard to the special appropriations therefrom for property will have given you full information of the Board's plans on this account. All of the Kennedy bequest set aside for property has been distributed among the Missions; the balance of the Bequest has been arranged for in ways indicated in the printed statement sent sometime ago. It has been very gratifying to the Board to see the hearty way in which the Missions have approved of its policy as to the use of the Bequest.

I had a good talk with Miss Fullerton and Dr. Fullerton yesterday, with regard to the work in India. They were both feeling a little tired, because of their long watch with their brother, who died a few weeks ago. They are going to get a good rest now and are hoping to return to India, but do not feel that they will be able to resume work on the Plains

[illegible] appointed missionaries.

[illegible] I probably go back to spend the hot weather in the Hills, doing what [illegible] are able in the Plains during the cool season. We are all delighted [illegible] relations.

[illegible] of turning over their property at Fatehgarh to the Women's Board of Philadelphia, or our Board. Their desire is that it should [illegible] for the same kind of work in which they were engaged. Miss Hay was proposing, in order to accomplish this, to deed the property [illegible] Philadelphia Women's Board, with the thought that this might secure the [illegible] for the work in view. She asked me to write her a little [illegible] the view which I expressed to her yesterday, and I have done so and enclose herewith a copy of my letter.

I hope that you and Mrs. Barly are both well. The amount of work that you are [illegible] a marvel to us all, and we rejoice in your hopefulness and [illegible] pray for God's abounding blessing on you always.

I [illegible] the "New York Sun" a couple of years ago an [illegible] Wally Gerald, the geologist, which seemed to me to be a splendid [illegible] a great lesson and encouragement for all of us who have [illegible] inadequate resources with which to discharge them. The "Sun"

A [illegible] Wally Gerald became interested a while ago in the [illegible] He made long journeys through that country and finally came home with an important amount of valuable new [illegible]. It was not matter, however, that would find favor in the eyes [illegible] publication [illegible] sinews. He had the type set at the lowest rates in a small town. There [illegible] fill the demand. He went report the next large job, which was the hand [illegible] of all his maps and profiles. Then the copies were bound and the book was out.

[illegible] editor of "Petermanns Mitteilungen," believing that a wide circle of

Mr. [illegible],

[illegible]

[illegible] been [illegible]? How few of them have been done by virtue of the capital back of them or the resources at their disposal! Of course, in modern business it is different, but I think in the moral and intellectual world to-day, just as truly as in the past, it is still the individual who rejoices in difficulties who is the triumphant achiever. The history of the world still is clustered around great characters, who do themselves great not by money, nor by power, although these may have come to them later, but by the massive and indomitable courage with which they believed success to be possible, and achieved success in the face of difficulties and hindrances and paucity of resources.

With kind regards to you and Mrs. Sandy, I am,

Yours truly,

[illegible]

Montreal Aug. 9th.

[illegible]

Little Silver, N.J.

My dear Miss Lovett:

In the absence of Mr. Speer I answer your letter of August 21st. I do not see how we can make arrangements for you to take a course with Mr. Cummings before you sail. It would take time to arrange with Mr. Young and from his letter, received today, I judge that he would not care to take this up before the first of September, and we feel that for you to put such hard mental work in just before going to the field might be most injurious to your health. I am sure that you will be able to do that in spite of your predecessors have done if you are still in good health, - acquire the language on the field. From my experience, I should say that the trouble with most missionaries is that they do not acquire the language enough through books. The best missionaries with whom I have talked insist on a certain number of hours with a teacher and a book, [illegible] not learn the language [illegible] Try with a [illegible] part of your mental equipment. - We know that I'll when you go to Mr. Young, just resolve to make the most [illegible] course, and do not let anything [illegible] no difficulty in acquiring the language. [illegible] whom we have sent to the field, have [illegible]

[illegible]

August 31st, 1911.

Mr. A. Avey,

Forest Home,

Ithaca, New York.

My dear Mr. Avey:

Your note of August 26th is just received. I am sorry you have had such difficulty in finding areas of the Volunteer Band. I suppose it might be easier in the Fall or Winter than in the Summer time, but it ought not to be difficult to find men and women whose business it is to be finding others who are interested in the missionary work.

You would have no difficulty in meeting Mr. Wilson of Doylestown, Pa. at any time that you are in Philadelphia, providing that he was in the country. I think you could not do better than write to him directly. He is a very open, friendly man, whose primary interest, I think, is in Foreign Missions. You could probably arrange to meet him through Mr. Janvier. I don't know how you could get to Mr. Perkins. Mr. Higginbottom I think could have given you a letter of introduction to him, or you might write directly to him mentioning Mr. Higginbottom and asking for an opportunity to talk with him. I don't know his city address, but his home is at Riverside, New Jersey, and a letter addressed to him there would be sure to reach him.

Very cordially yours,

September 5th, 1911.

Miss Mary Fullerton,

c/o Dr. Beach,

2021-84th Street, Brooklyn, N.Y.

My dear Miss Fullerton:

I enclose, herewith, two letters from Miss Sleeth, a relative of [illegible] as far as I can judge from the testimonials, a very well qualified candidate for work in India. I send with the letters copies of my replies. Would it be asking too much to request you to send her a letter of advice.

Please return her letters with my copies when you are through with them.

With warm regard, I am

Very cordially yours,

[illegible]

Enclosures.

Sept. 14th, 1911.

Miss Mary Fullerton,

c/o Mrs. Herman Sipps,

Hammonton, N. J.

My dear Miss Fullerton,

Your letter of September 13th, with its enclosures, has come during the absence of Mr. [illegible] at Bar Harbor, where he went on Monday for a short holiday. He is expected to be back [illegible] next week, and will be glad then, I know, to see your letter.

Mr. Speer's attention was called sometime ago to the article of Dr. Green in the [illegible] "[illegible]," and he wrote a long letter to the editor of the [illegible], [illegible] the very erroneous statements about the work of foreign missions.

I trust that you and Dr. Fullerton are having a good rest, and with best wishes for you both, I am,

Very faithfully yours,

Secretary to Mr. Speer.

Sept. 15th, 1911.

Miss Mary Lovett,

[illegible]

My dear Miss Lovett,

I am sorry not to have seen you again before you left. I trust that you got off comfortably and are having a pleasant and profitable voyage.

Miss Fourth gave me the note she made of your inquiry as to the best school in which your brother could prepare for medical missionary work and also as to whether there was any aid that could be secured in such a course. Our Board of Education in Philadelphia has now a plan by which it gives aid to medical students as well as to theological students, and I would suggest your brother's writing to the Rev. J. W. Cochran, D.D., Secretary of the Board, Witherspoon Building, Philadelphia. You did not leave his name and address with Miss Fourth, and I assume that you wanted the information in order that you might send it to him.

There are first-class medical schools both in Philadelphia and New York, in Baltimore and Boston. Now in your case I [illegible] to be one of the best, I think, and I propose that [illegible] be [illegible] Hopkins in Baltimore, the University of Pennsylvania in Philadelphia, and the College of Physicians and Surgeons and Cornell in New York.

I trust that you may find your language study on the field a genuine pleasure and that you may be able to make up there for your loss in not having had the opportunity to take the work with Mr. Cummings.

With warm regard, I am,

Very sincerely yours,

Dictated Sept. 14th.

[illegible] shall be glad [illegible] the Philadelphia [illegible] Secretary in P[illegible] [illegible] October 16th.

[illegible] your h[illegible] special a t[illegible] to [illegible]

[illegible] has decided [illegible] edge ste[illegible] have

October [illegible], 1871.

[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

My dear Mr. Holcomb,

I have watched the [illegible] with great anxiety for word regarding Mrs. Holcomb and rejoice in the rather [illegible] word which Mr. [illegible] gave in the postscript to his letter of August 24th, written a fortnight later than your letter of August 9th, in which you send Mr. Allcock's certificate and stated your fear that you could not [illegible]. Doubtless you will have to lay aside the work in India which has been so much to you, and to which you have been so much to those years that are past. Doubtless if Mrs. Allcock recovers from her present illness, you will feel that you must return at the first opportunity, and I only write now to say that you will, of course, have the Board's regretful but cordial approval of your action, in view of your strong judgment and the wishes of the Executive Committee.

It will be a pleasure to see you again, but a great regret to have you leave the work. I shall miss the pleasure of our correspondence very [illegible], all the more that we have received it so long without a single note of [illegible]. I have always looked for your letters with pleasure, [illegible] the spirit that they breathe. It will be a [illegible] brethren, to see [illegible] with you about the work which [illegible] dear to us [illegible].

I [illegible] that the [illegible] Louter reaches you [illegible] our good wishes. Mrs. Holcomb's health will [illegible], and [illegible] rallied so wonderfully, she will have [illegible] in all the [illegible]

October 11th, 1911.

The Rev. A. G. McGaw,

Etah, India.

My dear Mr. McGaw,

Your good letters of August 17th and 30th have been received, and I felt very near to you the other evening as I sat at a dinner beside Mr. Swallen and he told me of his trip home and his experiences in the district with you.

I don't wonder at your disappointment at not getting both the Kennedy grant and the Jubilee fund, and the perplexity of the Northwest Board over the question is not unnatural. Miss Fetzer has written, sending two letters she had received from Etah on the subject and asking for an explanation, and I enclose herewith a copy of my letter in reply. I am sure you will agree with the reasonableness of the view set forth in it. I am sorry, too, that the Board has not been able to grant all the money asked for for the native currency classes. I enclose a copy of the last financial report of the Treasurer of the Board. Practically all the increase in receipts to date is due either to the Jubilee Gifts, which, of course, were all for special property objects, or to the Kennedy Fund, portions of which are included in the enclosed statement and account for the increase in the legacy receipts reported. As you will note, the churches are actually behind what they were a year ago. If only they would forge ahead and double their contributions, as they might well do, we could push everything ahead so much faster. Even as it is, however, I [illegible] the Board may [illegible] in the appropriations for the native work next year, and I am resolved to urge with all my power the needs in northern India, which seem to me to stand first among all the Missions that I am responsible for in importance.

I was glad to learn from your letter of August 30th that the school

Mr. McGaw - 3.

accounts were in better shape than you had anticipated and that if you had to close the school at all prematurely it would be very much nearer the end of the year than you had feared. How would all this connect itself with the possibility of your returning this current fiscal year? Would you be entitled to come this year under the Manual regulation as to the term of service? Of course, if you are and the Mission feels you ought, the Board will ceaseless strive to provide it, although, as you know, all the appropriations for this year were made out long ago and the Board took on all the obligations that it thought ought to be assumed, and assumed that all the furloughs necessary to be covered during the year had been included. If yours was not, however, and is due and must be taken, I am sure that one way or another the Board will try to provide for it, and if in no other way, by authorizing the charge against the appropriations for next year.

I was interested in your suggestion that in the new developments at Woodstock some in the North India Mission thought that your Mission should have an equal voice, and certainly that work and the work of the Theological Seminary affect both Missions; but if the North India Mission seeks an equal voice in the determining of the use of the money given for Woodstock, ought it not to be willing to assume an equal responsibility in providing the money required for Saharanpur? Both institutions would surely seem to be the charge of both Missions. I hope that the plans for a closer unification of the work of the two Missions may commend themselves to each Mission this Fall, and that it may be possible soon to have some better and more efficient organization of the work that will curtail no just liberty, but will indeed, on the other hand, increase every [illegible] liberty, [illegible] and supporting it better, and correlating it more efficiently with all the other work of the Mission.

But it will not be very long now before we hear from the Mission meeting.

Mr. McGaw - 3.

I trust it may be a thoroughly good one, and that great good may be done and that all the present work may be arranged for in an effective way. I know how strongly you must feel at times that the great problem is just a money problem and that if only the Church would give you the money everything else would be easy; but I know that at other times you realize that this is not the case at all, but that the whole problem is a spiritual problem and waits to be solved until the day when the power of God in us is great enough to overcome the power of evil in us and in the world.

With warm regards, I am,

2 enclosures.

Dictated Oct. 7th.

October 10th, 1911.

The Rev. Henry Forman,

Ahmadi, [illegible].

India.

My dear Mr. Forman:

Before Mr. Speer went away on Saturday on his trip among the Synods in the West and Southwest, he instructed me to send to each Mission Secretary the enclosed printed letter dated June 30th, 1911, a copy of which was sent earlier in the year to each station secretary. This is simply to remind you again of the necessity of having all the statistical blanks, estimates and reports in the Board's hands by December 31st, if the Mission wishes to share in any advance of appropriations which it may be possible for the Board to make next year.

I am sending with this another printed letter with regard to the closing of the statistical year.

With best wishes, I am

Very faithfully yours,

Secretary to Mr. Speer.

Nov. 8th, 1911.

Miss Mary Fullerton,

c/o Professor G. S. Fullerton,

Deutsch Bank, Munich, Bavaria, Germany.

My dear Miss Fullerton,

I am so sorry not to have seen you and Dr. Fullerton again before you sailed. It seems to me that we have not had any chance whatever to talk over the work in India. I am sorry to think of your going so far away and not intending to come back again before your return to India.

I hope you may have a good rest in Germany and that when you do go back to India it may be with new strength and energy.

I got the Hindustani books which you left, and we will make use of them either in the library or by giving them to any of the new missionaries going out.

We are awaiting with much interest now the minutes of the Mission Meetings, which will come before many weeks.

I have not yet seen any letter from the Philadelphia ladies with reference to the transfer of your house at Lahore. Perhaps they have communicated with Mr. Day. If so, I will hear of it from him. We shall do everything possible to arrange the matter to your entire satisfaction.

With warm regards to your sister and yourself, I am,

Very cordially yours,

Robert E. Speer

Dictated Oct. 31st.

Nov. 10th, 1911.

The Rev. J. J. Lucas, D.D.,

Allahabad, India.

My dear Dr. Lucas,

Your good notes of August 22nd, 23rd and 24th were received the end of September, and I thank you heartily for them.

The note of August 23rd, regarding the incorporation of the Punjab and North India Missions, I showed to Mr. Day, who made a copy of it for his files. Your good letter of August 22nd I gave Dr. Brown to read. I have great sympathy and agreement with you in this as in almost everything, and am sure that even Christians have fallen into an entirely too naturalistic way of thinking of the world. St. Paul made no such mistake. He had more doubt, I suppose, about the material world than he had about the spiritual world. The unseen to him was far more real than the seen, or if not more real certainly far more significant. I believe a good deal of our difficulties in theology are due to the fact that we are not thorough-going supernaturalists, but have a little dash of materialism or old deism mixed in with our Christianity. I think we are moving away from all this now into a far freer and more fearless view of the unseen. I agree with you that there are unseen spiritual foes as well as unseen spiritual friends, and that we have got to take the former into account in diagnosing our problems and difficulties as well as the latter.

I said I agree with you in almost everything. One point where I don't see eye to eye with you is in this matter of Mission policy with reference to the Native Church. I have just the same end in view that you have, but it seems to me, as it does to Mr. Macfie in his letter in the "Indian Standard" for October, that the end which we are both seeking is the very end which the means you propose will postpone, if not frustrate. Did you ever read

[illegible]

Mr. Brown's discussion of this general subject in "The Foreign Missionary?" I have touched on it in one chapter in "Christianity and the Nations" and dealt with it in various aspects in the reports which I presented to the Board after returning from the Mission fields in 1897. I have some duplicate copies of these reports and am sending you a set herewith. I should, of course, want to modify them in many points, but in essential principles I should not depart far from them. I wr[illegible] ago and better [illegible] writing anything more until getting your reply.

I think there is room for a book such as you suggest in your good note of August 24th, not only on St. Paul's attitude toward the non-Christian religions but also on the att[illegible]de which the Spirit of God sanctioned in the Old Testament Prophets. I remember an address of Dr. Cuthbert Hall's some years ago on our Lord's attitude, in which he sought to draw out principles quite at variance with those of the Prophets and St. Paul. I don't think I am qualified to write a book on this subject, however. It would involve a great deal of patient [illegible] research to find [illegible] what the Prophets and the Apostles knew about other religions than Judaism and Christianity. Of course, there is a great deal that one can learn at once on these subjects from the Bible itself, but to write a satisfactory book on the subject one ought to [illegible] knowledge of [illegible] and backgrounds, in order to enable him to understand fully what he finds in the utterances of the Apostles and Prophets themselves.

As you suggest, I am sending herewith to your address a number of my books for the library of the Allahabad Christian College.

Thank you very much for all the clippings which you have sent in your letters. They are invaluable, and they bring to one's attention a great deal that he would otherwise not see at all. Whenever you chance on anything that you think would be helpful to us here in the "Pioneer" or any of the other Indian papers, I wish you would cut it out and send it to me.

Dr. [illegible]

[illegible] are expected to sail from New York on December 9th and from San Francisco on December 16th.

With [illegible] regards [illegible],

Very affectionately yours,

Dictated Nov. 1st.

Nov. 10th, 1911.

Mr. Stanley A. Hunter,

Allahabad Christian College,

Allahabad, India.

My dear Mr. Hunter,

Your card of October 6th was received day before yesterday, and I understand that Dr. Talbey's office has also received a request for the use of the two cabs. I have requested Dr. Talbey to let you have them and trust that they may reach you in due time.

We are looking forward with much interest to the next college report, which ought to come before many weeks.

With kind regard, I am,

Very faithfully yours,

Dictated Nov. 1st.

Nov. 10th, 1911.

Miss Mary E. Forman,

[illegible]

Allahabad, India.

My dear Miss Forman,

Your good note of August 17th, with reference to Miss Lemon and the kind of kindergarten teacher you wish, came some time ago. I am sorry [illegible] We were really disappointed that the young woman of whom I think I wrote to Dr. Lucas did not feel that she could accept the call to go out. We had several places that we laid before her, in the hope that if one did not appeal to her another might, but she decided that her duty lay at home.

I am showing your note to Dr. White, who has charge of the correspondence with candidates, so that he may know just the kind of person [illegible] I will also write to Mrs. Morris, the Candidate Secretary of the Philadelphia Women's Society.

We have been saying Good-bye the last few weeks to a number of friends returning to India - Mrs. Velte, Mrs. G. S. Forman, Dr. and Mrs. [illegible], Miss Newton and Mr. [illegible]. [illegible] very few [illegible] from your [illegible] the Punjab. [illegible] coming.

It has been good to see so many new missionaries going out to India this year. I wish their number might have been doubled, but if only we [illegible] enough to fill up [illegible] I shall [illegible] even if we cannot [illegible] that [illegible] and prayers [illegible] may be made worthy to be trusted with a greater work.

Nov. 10th, 1911.

The Rev. R. C. Smith,

Fatehpur-Haswa, U.P., India.

My dear Mr. Smith,

Your [illegible] letter of August 14th was received at the end of September. I was very glad to get it and the printed notes of the work in the Fatehpur District. I can [illegible] feel pretty lonesome at times, with all this great work falling on you, with no missionary colleague, but, on the other hand, there must be a satisfaction in being free to work one's own field, laying out plans and carrying them through, and watching the issue.

I wish I could be at your Mission Meeting this year to hear the discussion of Mission policy, when the committee which has been making investigations this last year reports. I hope that some members of the committee have pored over carefully Dr. Gibson's book on "Mission Problems and Mission Methods in South China." That seems to me to be one of the most judicious, sensible missionary books which has been written. Of course, conditions vary greatly in different fields, and that means that methods must vary; but problems are the same and principles are the same, and, after all, people are not as much alike as they seem on the surface. I shall look forward with great interest to your report on behalf of the committee.

We have had no recent word regarding Mrs. Holcomb. I judge she is either holding her own or gaining. I presume if there is any prospect of her living on, Dr. Holcomb and she will come home this next spring. If there is no chance of her recovery, then I suppose they will remain where they are until she is called away.

It must be interesting, indeed, associating with such royalties as the Rajah of Kathor and such anomalies as the sailors who have never seen the sea and who have for generations cruising with their little surface plows

Mr. Smith - 2.

on the [illegible] of the Fatehpur soil.

I shall be wanting to write to you doubtless after the Mission Meeting, but I have not wanted to delay until then to thank you for your letter and to tell you with how great interest we are thinking of you in your big district, and with [illegible] we are praying that God may build up through you a great and living Christian body.

With kind regards to Mrs. Smith and yourself, I am,

Very cordially yours,

Dictated Nov. 1st.

Nov. 10th, 1911.

The Rev. W. L. Hemphill,

Fatehgarh, U. P., India.

My dear Mr. Hemphill,

Your good letter of Sept. 7th came just before I left on a trip among the Synods in the West. I have just been writing some account of it to Mr. Wynkoop and Dr. Henry Forman. I visited North Dakota, Nebraska, Colorado and Iowa, and spent a Sunday at the [illegible] meetings. It is wonderfully encouraging to go out among the churches in those days. Everywhere the churches were crowded at these meetings. Even in Denver, in Dr. Coyle's immense church, we had two evening meetings, one on Sunday and one on Monday, which packed the church, and they were foreign missionary meetings and were advertised as such. And people were interested in the Gospel, too, as well as in the foreign missionary propaganda. In Chicago I spoke on Sunday evening [illegible] in Orchestra Hall, which corresponds to the Auditorium. It began at seven o'clock, but the body of the hall was full by quarter of seven. From 7.00 to 7.45 there was a song service and then a very simple, evangelical, informal talk on the life of Christ. At 7.45 the doors were opened again, and instead of anyone going out, crowds poured in, so that at eight o'clock every seat was taken, and the hall holds, I suppose, about three thousand people. Then we had a regular service, with no moving pictures or sensationalism of any kind, but good singing, Bible reading and prayer; and the simple preaching of the Gospel. People listened as intently as they would have listened at a play or a concert. I wondered what kind of a company it could be. Some few of them, I suppose, were church people, but the great majority evidently the same kind of people who would have gone to a concert in the same hall on the afternoon of the same day. One cannot say that the people [illegible] then, on Sunday evening, in a part of Chicago from which all the churches have withdrawn, a concert hall can be packed, not one

Mr. Hodge - 2.

[illegible], but [illegible] with no attractions that [illegible] the kingdom [illegible] of Christ [illegible] Christian homes and the [illegible] of the [illegible] Bible [illegible] and it does [illegible] many places [illegible] backward, but I do believe that, viewing the country as a [illegible] has made tremendous progress and we [illegible] it make far greater. The men and Religion Forward Movement reports great meetings in the campaign thus far conducted, and one feels more hopeful than ever about our country. At least I do.

I was very glad indeed to get your letter, and am sorry that you [illegible] trouble with the Christian teachers, but that is inevitable, pending a state of complete sanctification. Have you any regular meetings with your teachers or with your Christian teachers? I should think something in the way of faculty meetings with all your teachers would enable you to bring new influences to bear on them and promote in them an intellectual and moral and religious growth which would make them better men and better men for your work. And is much personal work done with non-Christian teachers to bring them into the Christian faith? I know how over-burdened you must be with the work of organization and administration, but I think, too, that hard as it may be, one should try somehow, even at the cost of sacrificing other things, to get the time necessary for such continuous and progressive dealing with the individual teachers, Christian and non-Christian, as would develop in them whatever good there is and help them to conquer their weaknesses.

Your needs will not be forgotten, and just as soon as anything more can be done, the claims of Fatehgarh will get a thorough presentation. I am hoping that the Mission at its Annual Meeting will have followed the suggestion already made and have arranged the property needs which now press upon it most in the order of their importance, item by item, not arranging them merely by classes with half a dozen things from different stations in the same class, and stating that the order is [illegible] desired that the Board should provide

the money for the [illegible] if [illegible] deal with them one by one. Would your needs come at the head of this list for the whole Mission?

On receiving your letter, I wrote to Professor Erdman, suggesting Mr. Bandy's name for the missionary lectureship for next year, but Professor Erdman writes that they have already engaged a mission lecturer for 1912-13. He says that they would be glad, however, to have Dr. Bandy visit the Seminary while he is at home on furlough. There is a missionary lectureship at McCormick, and I am writing to Dr. McCline to suggest Mr. Bandy's name as their lecturer for next year.

I hope that you are not overstraining the machinery in the intensity of your devotion to your work. I believe that the only work that is really worth while is work into which men put their lives, and that we have a right to lay down our lives for our work and in our work just as our Lord laid down His. Nevertheless, one year of work at 110% of strain is not as good as three years of work at 100% and thirty years at 100% are better yet.

With kind regards, I am,

Very cordially yours,

Dictated Nov. 1st.

Nov. 10th, 1911.

The Rev. Henry Ferman, D.D.,

Jubal, India.

My dear Brother,

Your good letter of September 29th came while I was away among the churches in the West. I visited North Dakota, Nebraska, Colorado and Iowa, and spent a Sunday at the close in Chicago. It is wonderfully encouraging to go back among the churches in these days. Everywhere the churches were crowded at these meetings. Even in Denver, in Dr. Coyle's immense church, we had two evening meetings, one on Sunday and one on Monday, which packed the church, and they were foreign missionary meetings and were advertised as such. And people were interested in the Gospel, too, we well as in the foreign missionary propaganda. In Chicago I spoke on Sunday evening at a meeting in Orchestra Hall, which corresponds to the Auditorium. It began at seven o'clock, but the body of the hall was full by a quarter of seven. From 7.00 to 7.45 there was a song service and then a very simple, evangelical, informal talk on the life of Christ. At 7.45 the doors were opened again, and instead of anyone going out, crowds poured in, so that at eight o'clock every seat was taken, and the hall holds, I suppose, about three thousand people. Then we had a regular service, with no moving pictures or sensationalism of any kind, but good singing, Bible reading and prayer, and the simple preaching of the Gospel. People listened as intently as they would have listened at a play or a concert. I wondered what kind of a company it could be. Some few of them, I suppose, were church people, but the great majority evidently the same kind of people who would have gone to a concert in the same hall on the afternoon of the same day. One cannot say that the people cannot be reached then, on Sunday evening, in a part of Chicago from which all the churches have withdrawn, a concert hall can be packed, not one evening, but night after night the winter through, with no attractions whatever

except the simple talks on the life of Christ, good Christian hymns and the straight preaching of the Gospel. Doubtless there is much to discourage and many places where the tide seems to be running backward, but I do believe that, viewing the country as a whole, we have made immense progress and are going to make far greater. The Men and Religion Forward Movement reports great meetings in the campaign thus far conducted, and one feels more hopeful than ever about our country. At least I do.

It was, as it always is, a great pleasure to get a letter from you. There is nothing in the way of business to refer to now, as I think everything is cleared off, pending the receipt of the Mission Minutes, which will come before many weeks. It was good to know from your letter that you had had such a good meeting of Presbytery, and I can imagine how much happiness you had in rooming with Dr. Lucas. I wish I could have been there to join in the fellowship. I should have been glad to sleep on the floor for the sake of being with you.

I have been much interested in the letters in the October number of "The Indian Standard" commenting on Dr. Lucas' suggestions as to dissolving the Mission into the Presbytery. I agree with Mr. MacFie that the end which Dr. Lucas has in mind is the end which we all seek, but that his methods tend only to postpone or frustrate that end. I do long for the day when there shall be a strong, living Indian Church, but, as I wrote to Dr. Lucas, it seems to me the attempt to make it strong by feeding and clothing and sheltering it, by the sacrifice and effort of others, was the last way in the world to develop its self-reliance and genuinely independent life. But I know that the problem is an infinitely complicated one. So much hangs on atmosphere and traditions and inheritance and inwrought characteristics and social custom and precedent. But it seems to me that we will not lose, if we will only apply the proper pedagogical principles and try to guide ourselves in acting right by the Church in accordance with those principles by which we would try to educate a son to make him a free and powerful man.

Dr. Forman -3.

I acknowledged in a Mission letter your letter of June 20th regarding the Normal School, enclosing a copy of Dr. Lucas' proposal. We shall look to hear more of this subject from the two Missions after their Mission meetings, and shall be especially anxious to hear what attitude the Missions have taken toward the proposal of an advance step in Mission organization.

I hope that Mrs. Forman and your son came back from the Hills well rested and that you had a good visit at Gwalior. I shall be anxious to hear the result of it.

With warm regard, I am,

Yours sincerely,

Gilbert Wilson

Dictated Nov. 1st.

[illegible]

The Rev. Arthur H. [illegible] D.D.,

A[illegible]

[illegible]

My dear Arthur:

I enclose, herewith, a copy of a letter to the Mission, in which I have reported the action of [illegible] the College, growing out of your letters of September 1st and 22nd and the minutes of the Meeting of the Board of Directors held on June 2nd, which were received in August, but regarding which in the one matter of Dean for the College I saw no prospect of getting favorable action until this last meeting. Furthermore, the question of the relation of [illegible] was raised by the Board could only be settled in connection with larger questions which I hope are either cleared up by the action of the Board yesterday or else put in the way of being cleared up.

As to your letter of September 22nd, I can only say that I was truly surprised by it. We certainly talked at the beginning, if we did not write (you and Jenvier and I) - about the relative merits of different forms of organization, although we were all agreed on the basis that was adopted, and there are other things [illegible] that I might [illegible] that it is not necessary or for us to put our minds on negatives. We must trust one another and not allow even a little [illegible] disappointment, [illegible] write your last letter, [illegible] to any other feeling that [illegible] sympathy and mutual confidence [illegible] we had to deal with. I do sympathize with you [illegible] we have tried to [illegible] bitterness [illegible] I [illegible] you are doing the best [illegible] you can, [illegible] you to believe that if we fall behind in [illegible] second particular, we are not falling behind in the

first.

Just one matter in your letter, however, does need a word of reference, and that is the statement with regard to the needs of the Sara Seward Hospital. You write : 'I have never asked for anything except a special appropriation out of the $540. which must have come in regularly for the salary of the lady doctor in Sara Seward Hospital." I did not know that the Board was receiving $540. regularly for the salary of the doctor in the Sara Seward Hospital. If that is the case it is news to me. This is Election Day and the offices are closed. I happen to be here trying to catch up with the work in order to get away for a ten day series of conventions tonight. Mrs. Wood's office and the Treasurer's Office are closed, or I would find out the facts. I will find them out when I come back and shall write you again.

Dr. Swezey ought, of course, to have what she needs for her work. The estimates for the current fiscal year appear to call for 4010 Rs. for the Hospital, counting in all the items in Classes 6 and 7, which appear to belong to it, less 1500 Rs. to be raised on the field, and this amount may have been increased by some assignment to the Hospital from the amount added to your appropriations over and above what was asked for in Column 5 in the estimates. If more than this has been necessary in view of Dr. Swezey's opening of her work and the requirements of supplies and equipment, and the Mission will send a request showing how much the additional need is and the impossibility of providing for it otherwise, I am sure the Board will supply it, but I should be greatly surprised if I learned from Mrs. Wood that the Board has been receiving regularly the salary of a woman doctor for the Hospital during all these years when no doctor has been there. As to the money which her friends have given in the home Church, that has been applied, as they clearly understood, toward the appropriations for the Hospital under Class 6 of the regular appropriations.

As I look over your last letter again, I hope that you have not had local disappointments also to worry you, and I do hope and pray that no difficulties

To the South Dakota Mission.

It is not time yet for the Minutes of the Annual Meeting, but there are several matters to be reported [illegible] of the meeting of the Board yesterday.

In the first place, I have great pleasure in reporting a special appropriation of $400. for the work of the new Station, this amount being a special gift for the purpose by Mrs. Byron Underwood, through the Woman's Board of the Interior. In this connection it might be well to refer to the confusion that has arisen in some minds with regard to the connection between the Jubilee Gifts and the appropriations from the Kennedy Fund. This confusion has been most perplexing in the case of the Eten Station and the Board of the Northwest. The Northwest Board collected among its Jubilee Gifts the amount of $400. for the Eten Station. There was some confusion as to whether it was for property at Eten or for running expenses. The name given to the appeal in the statements of the Northwest Board identified it with property, but the friends of Eten seemed to have had the thought that it was being given for running expenses. Of course, all the Jubilee gifts had been for property, and the Woman's Boards were not prepared to take over any permanent obligations for increased running expenses on the basis of the exceptional Jubilee offerings. Apart from this source of confusion, there has also been perplexity as to the general relationship of the Jubilee Gifts and the Kennedy Fund. The various printed letters which were sent to the Mission were intended to prevent any such perplexity at this point but undoubtedly have failed in fully meeting their purpose. Perhaps it will clear up the matter if I quote some of our correspondence with the Boards of the Northwest Board. Under date of October 2nd Miss Dalsey wrote, asking what the relationship of the Jubilee Gifts to the Kennedy Property Fund were, and I

replied under date of October 2nd as follows:

Your good letter of September 20th, making few light on the [illegible] [illegible] the whole question could be presented to the Council. Similar requests to those of your letters have come from others, and it is very natural that the administration on the Field should be asked opportunities [illegible] [illegible] all possible help. I think a simple statement will suffice to make the matter clear.

When Mr. Kennedy's gift was announced, and long before the Queen's Jubilee meetings had begun, [illegible] sent out to all the Missions a [illegible] apply to these needs more than $700,000. from the Kennedy Bequest. To have spent the whole bequest on property would have met only two-thirds of the calls [illegible] would moreover have involved a total neglect of the expansion of the evangelistic [illegible]

Out of the immense amount asked for, accordingly, we planned [illegible] [illegible] was able to select $80,000. worth, but this was found impossible, and the Board [illegible] possible, from the Kennedy Bequest.

Shortly thereafter came the Queen's Jubilee meetings, and the call from the Queen's Boards for specific objects to purchase to their association. In order to meet this call for specific items and to make sure that the objects provided by the Jubilee gifts would be the most worthy ones, we selected objects from the $800,000. schedule already drawn up, and wherever the Queen's Jubilee gift covered [illegible] placed in a separate fund. Not to have done so would have been to duplicate the amount involved, and practically to say to each station for which a Jubilee gift was given, "[illegible] these those objects for which the Jubilee gifts had been given and for which the Kennedy appropriations would have been made, would be receiving nothing.

It seemed to us that the only right course was to take the funds released [illegible] consideration of all the claims of all the Missions.

[illegible] "giving it away with the other," but a question whether two gifts [illegible] placed in one hand and the other hand is to have none at all.

The Missions were clearly notified earlier of the matter, so that there [illegible]

I hope this makes the matter clear. If not, will you please ask any [illegible]

[illegible] and will forward it. The Board will [illegible] appropriate to [illegible] the will resolve that amount, [illegible] the Board will not [illegible] for thought to [illegible] Mr. Savage was sent notice [illegible] from the [illegible] for school, and he [illegible] to indicate our situation was [illegible] Miss [illegible] read.

[illegible] fully and [illegible]. Since it is [illegible] I return, however, the letters from [illegible]

To this [illegible] reflection

Your very kind letter [illegible] to the [illegible] and jubilee funds should [illegible] I have [illegible] 21, however, since presenting it to [illegible] answers [illegible] the matter of your position in not [illegible] the Board which [illegible] giving [illegible] that has arisen [illegible] receiving your letter [illegible] on the part of our [illegible] [illegible] which I read. In it [illegible] emphasized by the [illegible] friends who are [illegible] in their [illegible] who ask what [illegible] to do to [illegible] It is hard, she says, [illegible]

To do [illegible]

[illegible] a portion of the jubilee fund is [illegible] be [illegible] that this is making a good [illegible] and will be giving that station [illegible] the trouble there is [illegible] a [illegible] had one, one that may injure the work if nothing [illegible]

I replied:

[illegible] very [illegible] It is clear from your [illegible] and doubt exist on the part of others. The writer [illegible] misconception on Mrs. Mitchell's [illegible] understanding that is raised on the part of [illegible] such misunderstanding [illegible] This feeling was emphasized by [illegible] missionaries at Brem is an unfortunate one. When I read [illegible] friends who are [illegible] to hard, she says, to have to [illegible] jubilee fund [illegible] to relieve Mrs. Mitchell's needs? It is hard, she says, to have to [illegible] jubilee.

I cannot [illegible] the explanation. The [illegible] Board [illegible] the Kennedy Bequest [illegible]

| | |
|---|---|
| Additional [illegible] | [illegible] |
| Christian Teachers' Houses | [illegible] |
| Buy land in Utah | 2000 |
| Store-room and room for teacher | [illegible] |
| [illegible] and [illegible] | [illegible] |
| [illegible] | [illegible] |
| [illegible] | [illegible] |
| [illegible] | [illegible] |
| Furniture | [illegible] |
| Latrines | 2000 |
| 10 Houses in District, with meeting-rooms | 13000 |
| [illegible] Houses | [illegible] |

[illegible]

[illegible] for larger work of these two stations. Would it be fair to the other [illegible] and greater than could be provided with by the Jubilee offerings and by the [illegible] for $25,000 for the Christian Colleges, some of which could be given, while both [illegible] and Lucknow would [illegible] a far smaller percentage of what they ask for. Indeed, I think Lucknow received more of what it asked than any other station by the Mission.

[illegible] for Lucknow as an additional appropriation at the next meeting of the Board.

I am writing to Miss Dorsey to-day, reporting the appropriation of the $500. given by Mrs. Lutkemeier and asking what further action they think will be necessary in order to make everything quite satisfactory to their donors.

The following action of the Board will, I think, be self-explanatory:

[illegible] that it be able to carry out the above.

[illegible] clinical work among the women [illegible] those who for social reasons are shut up in Zenanas.

[illegible] for them elsewhere in the station.

Will it be possible for the Mission to carry out these terms? Miss Fullerton was most kind and considerate in all her statements with regard to the matter, and while eager to have some assurance that the work for which so much of her life went will be continued, is still anxious to put the matter on a [illegible] not the terms which she suggests be entirely feasible?

[illegible] large [illegible]

North India [illegible]

that the Arya growth in the United Provinces has been phenomenal, [illegible] in the case of 100% [illegible] Christian [illegible] and [illegible]. During the preceding decade the Christian growth in the United Provinces was [illegible]. The 75% during the last decade represents a larger number of [illegible] than during the preceding decade, but as far as I can remember and the Bulletin tell me, only a little greater for the last twenty years [illegible] preceding [illegible]. We shall await with much interest the fuller reports.

You will remember that under date of September 5th, 1910, the Board took the following [illegible] relations of the Allahabad Christian College [illegible] the Board of Directors [illegible]

[illegible] ty for the College [illegible] College and [illegible] (2) to [illegible] endowment [illegible] by the Board [illegible] College. (3) [illegible] local Board of Directors [illegible] confirmation of the Board of Directors [illegible] in India shall [illegible] of the [illegible] and as it is [illegible] general policy [illegible] the Faculty [illegible] powerful as [illegible] the Board [illegible]

We have not been [illegible] of [illegible] action.

[illegible] the Board to [illegible] the College from the [illegible] secondary [illegible] letters to the [illegible] which he has made in his letters to me regarding the details of the mutual relations [illegible] the College and the Board, have seemed to me to be contradictory. [illegible] can be [illegible] contradictions in the [illegible] which we all share, and [illegible] one, and in [illegible] mutual [illegible] and peace, it would be [illegible] to an [illegible]

come to clear understandings anywhere in life. With the desire to clear up what

the desire to locate what points of confusion or uncertainty there are so that

it was added to adds:

Perhaps it will help to a better understanding if I name several

sentences:

[illegible] question - is

School is. This latter is no question at all as we are all agreed that the [illegible] should have a distinctive and exceptional relationship, at the same time that it is every one's desire that it should be in the most vital connection with the work of the Mission. It seems to me that the best solution is to regard it as a station of the Mission, with such exceptionalbrand, however, as would lie in the fact that it has a separate Board of Directors, with whom in time two or three sympathetic outsiders may be allied. To separate the College as a division by itself would necessitate, of course, separating the missionaries inthe College from the Mission, and it would mean the risk not of opposition, but of that [illegible] to the best interests of such a part as possibly would be. This is not theory, for there was a time when Madras College in Brazil was practically in this [illegible] were not desirable. Such an arrangement as is suggested in the Board section would give the College its proper autonomy and integrity, at the same time that it would relate it to the Board and the Mission in the best way. [illegible] and that even in thecase of Union Colleges in China, such as the Christian University at Canton, which is under an independent Board of field Managers and an independent Board of home Trustees, made up of three members each from our Board and the Methodist and the Disciples Boards, and in the case of the Shantung Union University, which is under a field Board of Managers, the section including the Presbyterian missi[illegible] administered as parts [illegible]

I think a di[illegible] over the minute of last Decemberin the matter of its direct financial relationship, and I think this action contemplated the purpose on the Board part of the Board to relieve Dr.Ewing from the tremendous burden that has been upon him, and while [illegible] in the way of [illegible] sympathetic and affirmative support of the Board. Of course, such assumed responsibilities on the part of the Board carry with them those comparative checks and

measurements which are necessary to the Board's enterprise, so that an institution ceases to be an individualistic project and becomes an integral part of the corporate Movement.

3. - No reference is made in the last action of the Board to the matter of trustees or a special Committee at home, inasmuch as the only reason for such a Committee or special trustees would be the lack of such backing and support as the Board's proposals contemplate. It is very easy to be deceived with regard to the efficiency of these home Boards by the examples of Robert College and the Syrian Protestant College. As over against those successes, a dozen failures could be cited, and those successes are not due to the existence of independent Boards of Trustees, but to the fact that one or two individuals were interested in each institution and furnished it its financial backing. The Shantung Union University has a Board here which Mr. Luce was at great pains to organize when he was at home. It has been of no consequence whatever, and even the Board of Trustees of Mackenzie College, which in its personnel is as good a Board as could be got together, has not raised a dollar for Mackenzie College within my memory, unless one member of the Board, who is already giving out of his small income far more than he spends on himself, has sent it help without letting the other members of the Board know. Moreover, I do not think that Robert and Beirut Colleges should be taken as ideals. Neither one of them sustains to the Mission work in the field in which it exists the relations which the Allahabad Christian College has sustained to the Mission work in the United Provinces, and which it is its ideal and ours that it should continue to sustain.

4. - I hope that the grant now made for the College may be supplemented by others. The Kennedy Bequest will amount to more than we have been calculating upon. At the meeting of the Board yesterday Mr. Day reported two further payments from the executors, and from these the sum of $105,000. was set aside by the Board to be added to the Property Fund, and this will be apportioned to the Missions after a consideration of their needs, when the Minutes of the Mission Meetings are all in. Meanwhile, I might say that in making this grant the Board has done

for the Allahabad College what it has not done as yet for the Meiji Gakuin, for the Union University at Nanking, for Ewha College, for the Coyoacan College.

5. - The meeting of the Board yesterday gave another example of its generous purpose toward the College in that it appointed on the regular missionary basis, his support to be provided by or through the Board, Mr. Winfield Scott Dudgeon as teacher of biology. Mr. Dudgeon is one of the most acceptable candidates, judging from his papers, who has been before the Board for some time. He is a graduate of Yale and is teaching now at Central University, Pella, Iowa, and two or three of the testimonials will indicate the esteem in which he is held;

Mr. Prall of the Chicago City Y.M.C.A. writes of him:

I have known Mr. Dudgeon for nine years; four years as a student and five years as post-graduate and college instructor. I was General Secretary of the Student Y.M.C.A. while he was a volunteer worker. He is refined and attractive energetic and cheerful. He is fairly good as a leader and is intellectually strong.

I think you would secure a very choice man in Mr. Dudgeon. During my eleven years as General Secretary in College Y.M.C.A. work I had the opportunity of enlisting more than a score of men for foreign service, 12 of whom are now on the field. Mr. Dudgeon is above the average of them. He has continued a thorough study of Missions in general and particularly of the qualifications and preparation of the missionary. His enthusiasm does not seem to weaken.

Dr. L.A.Garrison, President of Grand Island (Neb.) College writes:

I have known Mr. Dudgeon for six years as a student in College, as a professor under my direction, and as a young man at home. He has a good personality. He is a leader and his Christian character and work are very good.

I like Prof. Dudgeon. He is young, ambitious and will make good. I consider any college or missionary Board fortunate that secures Professor Dudgeon's services.

Dr. L.H.Pammel, Professor of Botany at Ames, Iowa, writes:

I have known Mr. Dudgeon for about seven years. I knew him as a student and since his graduation have been in touch with him. His personality is splendid. he is refined, attractive, cheerful and energetic. He is a leader and has executive ability.

Mr. Dudgeon, owing to his exemplary habits and his record as a good student, secured his appointment as assistant in the Dept. of Botany here after his graduation. I feel quite sure that he will make a splendid man for the place. He has sound judgment and has an excellent training; you can always depend on him to do the right thing. I should be delighted to hear that he has secured this appointment.

He is splendidly equipped for his work, but he cannot go until next year. We have not yet received the testimonials of his fiancee. In case they are able to go in the Spring, would it be desirable that they should be sent, or would it be better for them to wait, as the Eldredges did, until Fall ? We keenly sympathize with

Dr. Ewing in his disappointment at not getting the short-term men he needed this year. Every clue has been followed up. Not a man who was qualified and could be secured has been rejected. Mr. Thompson and Mr. Avey have also been hunting untiringly for men. It is no one's fault except the fault of the young men whom God must have had in view for this work that men have not been sent. Mr. Scudder, however, is able to teach biology and could do so this year on a plank while working on the language and preparing the plans for the Agricultural Department.

I understand further from the above action of the Board that if Mr. and Mrs. Kidredge are assigned to the College, their support is upon the Board, just as it would be if they should be assigned to Fatehgarh.

Much of this might, perhaps, have been sent first to Dr. Ewing and the Board of Directors, but it seemed to us that it would be better to state the whole matter in the Mission letter, so that any suggestions can be made from the Mission point of view as such, as well as from the point of view of the Board of Directors and the College, so far as these are distinct, to the end that just the right thing may be done.

I was instructed further to express the Board's sincere appreciation of the tireless toil and devotion and the signal ability with which Dr. Ewing has developed the work of the College.

We shall look forward, accordingly, to the reports of the last year's work and the Minutes of the Mission Meeting.

With warm regards to you all, I am

Your sincere friend,

Dictated Nov. 7th.